Causes and Correlates of Brain Atrophy

A population-based MRI study

Tom den Heijer

Causes and Correlates of Brain Atrophy

A population-based MRI study

Tom den Heijer

Acknowledgements

The work presented in this thesis was conducted at the Department of Epidemiology & Biostatistics of Erasmus MC, Rotterdam.

The Rotterdam Scan Study was supported by grants from the Netherlands Organisation for Scientific Research and the Netherlands Heart Foundation. The work described in this thesis was funded by the Netherlands Organisation for Scientific Research (grant 904-61-133).
Financial support for the study on homocysteine was provided by the EU BIOMED Demonstration Project, which paid for the homocysteine assays.

The author gratefully acknowledges the collaboration with the Department of Neurology of Erasmus MC (Prof. dr. P.J. Koudstaal), the Departments of Radiology of Erasmus MC and of the University Hospital Groningen (Prof. dr. M. Oudkerk), the Clinical Trial Service Unit, University of Oxford, United Kingdom (Prof. dr. R. Clarke), the Department of Internal Medicine of Erasmus MC (Prof. dr. F.H. de Jong, Prof. dr. H.A.P. Pols, Dr. A. Uitterlinden), the Regional Institute for Ambulatory Mental Health (locations Brainpark Rotterdam and Haagland), and the general practitioners participating in the Rotterdam Study and the Zoetermeer Study.

The publication of this thesis was financially supported by the Department of Epidemiology & Biostatistics of Erasmus MC, de Internationale Stichting Alzheimer Onderzoek, stichting Alzheimer Nederland, het Diabetes Fonds, het Remmert Adriaan Laan Fonds, Boehringer Ingelheim B.V., Lundbeck B.V, Roche Nederland B.V., Sigma Tau Ethifarma B.V.

t.denheijer@erasmusmc.nl

Cover design: Gwenda de Krijger
Jeroen Stam
Lay-out: Jeroen Stam
Tom den Heijer
Printed by: Optima Grafische Communicatie, Rotterdam

ISBN: 90-77595-19-8

Causes and Correlates of Brain Atrophy
A population-based MRI study

Oorzaken en klinische betekenis van hersenatrofie
Een onderzoek in de algemene populatie

Proefschrift

ter verkrijging van de graad van doctor aan de
Erasmus Universiteit Rotterdam
op gezag van de Rector Magnificus
Prof. dr. S.W.J. Lamberts
en volgens besluit van het College voor Promoties.

De openbare verdediging zal plaatsvinden op
woensdag 14 april 2004 om 11.45 uur
door

Tommie den Heijer

geboren te Rotterdam

Promotiecommissie

Promotoren:	Prof. dr. M.M.B. Breteler
	Prof. dr. A. Hofman
Overige leden:	Prof. dr. M.S. Albert
	Prof. dr. P.J. Koudstaal
	Prof. dr. H.W.M. Steinbusch

Contents

Publications and manuscripts based on the studies described in this thesis

Chapter 2.1
den Heijer T, Launer LJ, Prins ND, van Dijk EJ, Vermeer SE, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Association between blood pressure and atrophy of structures of the medial temporal lobe on MRI. Submitted.

Chapter 2.2
den Heijer T, Skoog I, Oudkerk M, de Leeuw FE, de Groot JC, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Association between blood pressure levels over time and brain atrophy in the elderly. Neurobiology of Aging 2003;24:307-313.

Chapter 2.3
den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, Clarke R, Oudkerk M, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Homocysteine and brain atrophy on MRI of non-demented elderly. Brain 2003;126:170-175.

Chapter 2.4
den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, van Dijk EJ, Prins ND, Koudstaal PJ, van Duijn CM, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Alcohol intake in relation to brain MRI findings in non-demented elderly. Submitted.

Chapter 2.5
den Heijer T, Oudkerk M, Launer LJ, van Duijn CM, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal, amygdalar and global brain atrophy in different apolipoprotein E genotypes. Neurology 2002;59:746-748.

Chapter 3.1
den Heijer T, Geerlings MI, Hofman A, de Jong FH, Launer LJ, Pols HAP, Breteler MMB. Higher estrogen levels are not associated with larger hippocampi and better memory performance. Archives of Neurology 2003;60:213-220.

Chapter 3.2
den Heijer T, Schuit SCE, Pols HAP, van Meurs JB, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, van Duijn CM, Uitterlinden AG, Breteler MMB. Variations in estrogen receptor α gene and risk of dementia and brain atrophy on MRI. Submitted.

Chapter 3.3
den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, van Dijk EJ, Prins ND, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Type 2 diabetes and atrophy of medial temporal lobe structures on brain MRI. Diabetologia 2003;46:1604-1610

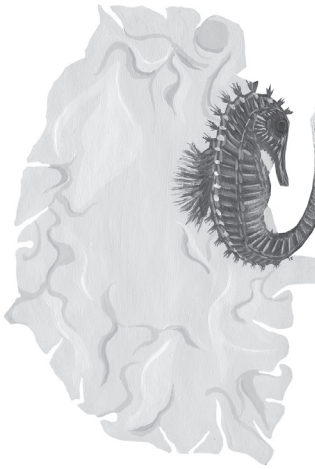
Chapter 4.1
Hackert VH, den Heijer T, Oudkerk M, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal head size associated with verbal memory performance in nondemented elderly. NeuroImage 2002; 17:1365-1372.

Chapter 4.2
den Heijer T, Geerlings MI, Hoebeek FE, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy predict dementia in cognitively intact elderly. Submitted.

Chapter 4.3
den Heijer T, Tiemeier H, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal, amygdalar and frontal atrophy and the risk of incident depression in late life. Submitted.

Chapter 1

Introduction



In 1906, Alois Alzheimer described for the first time a form of dementia that later became known as Alzheimer's disease.[1] At necropsy, he had observed that the brain of a 51-year-old woman with progressive cognitive decline was filled with –at that time still anonymous– amyloid plaques and neurofibrillary tangles. Since then, numerous investigators saw in patients with dementia the same pathological findings that Alzheimer had seen. Clinically, Alzheimer's disease is recognized by a long period of progressive cognitive decline. Braak and Braak showed in the late eighties that the accumulation of plaques and tangles in the brain follows a predictable pattern over time that parallels this cognitive decline.[2] In their now widely accepted staging system, they identify a long phase where the medial temporal lobe is the first area to be afflicted whereas only in the later disease stages the pathology involves the isocortices. However, recent pathological studies show that brains of elderly patients, unlike the middle–aged patient that Alzheimer had observed, who in life receive a diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease have a rather mixed bag of brain pathology. Not only the traditionally recognized amyloid plaques and neurofibrillary tangles are observed but also cerebrovascular disease is found which could have contributed to the cognitive decline.[3]

The search for causes of Alzheimer's disease is hampered by its long preclinical period and the pathological diversity that contribute to clinical symptoms of Alzheimer's disease. Environmental or physiological factors that are present at time of a clinical diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease may not have effectuated the brain damage in the preclinical period. Furthermore, different key mechanisms could be involved in either the development of the specific Alzheimer pathology i.e. neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques, or cerebrovascular disease such as lacunar infarcts and white matter disease. We took the approach of focusing on the preclinical stages of the disease by making magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) of the brain in non-demented elderly and assessing the extent of brain atrophy. The advantage of this approach is that brain atrophy on MRI, particularly atrophy of structures in the medial temporal lobe, is evident years before a clinical diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease and specifically reflects neuronal loss and neurofibrillary tangles.[4] By identifying causes of atrophy on MRI, which we consider a preclinical sign of Alzheimer's disease, we hope to shed light on mechanisms by which Alzheimer's disease develops. The studies described in this thesis formed part of the Rotterdam Scan Study, a large population-based cohort study among elderly who were at time of MRI free of clinical dementia. Vascular risk factors are increasingly recognized to contribute to the clinical syndrome of Alzheimer's disease in late life,[5] yet it is unclear whether this is only through induction of cerebrovascular disease that in itself causes cognitive decline or whether vascular factors also have more direct effects on brain atrophy. In chapter 2 of this thesis, the focus is on vascular risk factors in relation to brain atrophy on MRI. Chapter 3 is devoted to the endocrine factors plasma estradiol levels and genetic variation in the estrogen receptor α polymorphism. The potential of estrogen replacement therapy in preventing Alzheimer's

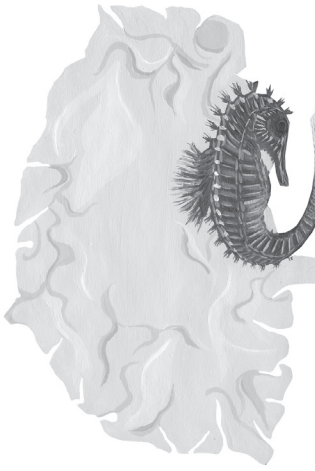
disease has recently received a lot of attention and there is considerable controversy on the role of estrogens in the etiology of Alzheimer's disease. Also in chapter 3, type 2 diabetes mellitus and insulin resistance are investigated as potential risk factors for brain atrophy on MRI. The functional significance and clinical correlates of atrophy on MRI are addressed in chapter 4. We examined whether atrophy on MRI was associated to memory performance, risk of dementia and depression. Finally, in chapter 5, the main findings in the context of current knowledge on the etiology of Alzheimer's disease, methodological aspects and suggestions for future research are discussed.

References

1. Alzheimer A. Über einen eigenartigen schweren Erkrankungsprozeß der Hirnrinde. Neurologisches Centralblatt 1906; 23:1129-1136.
2. Braak H, Braak E. Neuropathological stageing of Alzheimer-related changes. Acta Neuropathol 1991; 82:239-59.
3. Pathological correlates of late-onset dementia in a multicentre, community-based population in England and Wales. Neuropathology Group of the Medical Research Council Cognitive Function and Ageing Study (MRC CFAS). Lancet 2001; 357:169-75.
4. Gosche KM, Mortimer JA, Smith CD, Markesbery WR, Snowdon DA. Hippocampal volume as an index of Alzheimer neuropathology: findings from the Nun Study. Neurology 2002; 58:1476-82.
5. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.

Chapter 2

Vascular risk factors of brain atrophy on MRI



Chapter 2.1

Blood pressure and medial temporal lobe atrophy

Blood pressure may be associated to clinical Alzheimer's disease (AD) in several ways. High blood pressure levels can lead to cerebrovascular damage, which contributes to cognitive decline in AD. However, high blood pressure may also trigger the development of AD pathology, i.e. neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques. In vivo, atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI is a good and early indicator of AD pathology. We investigated the association of blood pressure levels with hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI. Additionally, we examined the association of markers of large vessel (carotid atherosclerosis) and small vessel disease (white matter lesions on MRI) with atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala. In 1995-1996, 511 non-demented elderly (60-90 year) underwent brain MRI. Blood pressure levels were assessed concurrently with MRI and 5 years before the MRI. A high diastolic blood pressure 5 years before MRI predicted more hippocampal atrophy in persons untreated for hypertension. Conversely, in persons treated for hypertension a low diastolic blood pressure was related to atrophy. Small vessel disease, but not large vessel disease, coexisted with hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy. These results indicate that high blood pressure and markers of small vessel disease in the brain are associated with atrophy of structures affected by AD. A low blood pressure level may be either a cause or consequence of atrophy.

Introduction

Although Alzheimer's disease (AD) is originally considered to be a non-vascular disease, this view is challenged by observations that vascular factors contribute to the development of late-onset AD.[1-3] In this respect, the most frequently investigated vascular factor is blood pressure.[4, 5] Long-term longitudinal studies have shown that a high blood pressure increases the risk of clinical AD.[6-8] Yet cross-sectional studies[9, 10] and studies with a shorter follow-up[11, 12] reported a low blood pressure in patients with AD.

It is unclear whether and which structural brain changes could underlie the associations between blood pressure and clinical AD. High blood pressure levels can lead to cerebrovascular damage such as white matter lesions (WML) and small brain infarcts that contribute to cognitive decline in a patient with clinical AD.[13-15] Alternatively, more direct links between blood pressure and AD are suggested by the observation that persons with hypertension have increased neurofibrillary tangles and brain atrophy at autopsy.[16, 17] To explore the latter in vivo, we decided to study the relation between blood pressure and hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI in non-demented elderly. The hippocampus and amygdala are highly affected by amyloid plaques and neurofibrillary tangles even in the earliest stage of the development of Alzheimer's disease.[18] Histopathological studies confirm that neuronal loss, neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques at autopsy are highly correlated to atrophy visible on MRI.[19-21] If the association between blood pressure and clinical AD is (partly) mediated through effects on the development of Alzheimer neuropathology in the medial temporal lobe, one would expect to find an association between blood pressure levels and atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI. We additionally examined whether markers of small vessel disease in the brain (WML) or large vessel disease (carotid atherosclerosis) are associated to atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI and modifies the association between blood pressure and atrophy on MRI.

Methods

Participants

The Rotterdam Study is a large population-based cohort study in the Netherlands designed to investigate prevalence, incidence and determinants of diseases in the elderly.[22] Baseline examinations were done in 1990 to 1993. In 1995 to 1996, we randomly selected 965 living members (60-90 years of age) of the cohort in strata of sex and age (5 years) for participation in the Rotterdam Scan Study designed to study age-related brain changes on MRI.[1] As part of the eligibility criteria, we excluded from this selection people with dementia (n=17)[23] or MRI contraindications (n=116). Thus, 832 persons were eligible and invited. Among these, 563

participants gave their written informed consent to participate in the study, which included undergoing an MRI scan of the brain (response rate: 68%). Complete MRI data was available for 511 participants.[24] Participants were in general healthier than non-participants.[25] The study protocol was approved by the medical ethics committee of the Erasmus Medical Center.

MRI procedures

Standard T1, T2 and proton-density weighted axial MR images and a custom-made three-dimensional (3D) MRI sequence covering the whole brain were made using a 1.5 Tesla MR unit (VISION MR, Siemens, Erlangen, Germany). The MRI acquisition parameters have been described.[24, 26]

MRI assessment of hippocampal and amygdalar volumes

We constructed a series of coronal brain slices (contiguous 1.5-mm slice thickness) from the 3D MRI, aligned to be perpendicular to the long axis of the hippocampus. We manually traced the boundaries of the hippocampus and amygdala on both sides on each slice with a mouse-driven cursor.[24] The summed surface was multiplied by slice thickness to yield estimates of the hippocampal and amygdalar volume (ml). The left and right-sided volumes were summed to yield the total hippocampal and amygdalar volume. As a proxy for head size, we measured on the middle sagittal MRI slice the intracranial cross-sectional area.[24] We corrected for head size differences across individuals by dividing the uncorrected volumes by the participant's calculated head size area and subsequently multiplying this ratio by the average head size area (men and women separately).[27]

Assessment of blood pressure and vasculopathy

At baseline and time of MRI we assessed blood pressure with a random zero sphygmomanometer.[28] Participants were asked to bring all prescribed medications to the research center where a physician recorded the use. At baseline and time of MRI, participants underwent ultrasonography of the carotid arteries.[29] The presence of atherosclerotic plaques was determined at six locations: common carotid artery, carotid bifurcation, and internal carotid artery at the left and right side and summed (range 0-6). The intima-media thickness was measured by longitudinal two-dimensional ultrasound of the anterior and posterior wall of both common carotid arteries. We calculated the mean of these four locations. Cerebral WML on MRI were assessed on proton-density and T2 weighted axial MR images and were scored in the periventricular regions (range 0-9) and the subcortical regions (approximated volume).[26] We defined a group with severe WML on MRI similar to previous analyses[30] as having either a subcortical WML score or periventricular WML score in the upper quintile of the distribution. Brain infarcts were defined as focal hyperintensities on T2 weighted images, and, if present in

the white matter, with corresponding prominent hypointensity on T1 weighted images.[31]

Other measurements

Body mass index (BMI) was calculated as weight divided by the square of height. A physician assessed participants' smoking habits with a structured questionnaire and we categorized this into never, former or current smoking. Serum total cholesterol and high-density lipoprotein (HDL) were determined with an automated enzymatic procedure.

Data analysis

We assessed the relation between blood pressure continuously and in categories at baseline or at time of MRI and atrophy with multiple linear regression. As preliminary analysis and previous studies on AD and cognitive impairment.[7,32-34] suggest differences in relations between persons with or without antihypertensive medication, we stratified for antihypertensive medication use. With multiple linear regression, we investigated the association between WML, carotid atherosclerosis and atrophy. Analyses were adjusted for age and sex and additionally for other cardiovascular factors. Finally, we repeated the analyses on blood pressure and atrophy in strata of severity of WML on MRI. Assumptions of the model were verified by residual diagnostics.

Results

Table 1 gives several characteristics of the study sample both at baseline and at time of MRI.

Table 1. Characteristics of the study sample at baseline (1990-1993) and time of MRI (1995-1996)

	Baseline (n=511)	Time of MRI (n=511)
Age, year	68.8 ± 8.0	73.4 ± 8.0
Sex, % women	49.1	49.1
Cholesterol / HDL ratio	5.4 ± 1.8	4.9 ± 1.5
Current smoking, %	19.6	16.3
BMI, kg/m^2	26.2 ± 3.4	26.3 ± 3.6
Diastolic blood pressure, mmHg	73.0 ± 10.8	76.5 ± 11.6
Systolic blood pressure, mmHg	136.5 ± 20.3	145.8 ± 20.3
Antihypertensive medication, %	30.3	38.9
Carotid plaques, score range 0-6	1.3 ± 1.5	1.6 ± 1.6
Intima-media thickness, mm	0.76 ± 0.14	0.87 ± 0.14
Periventricular WML on MRI, grade	-	2.7 ± 2.2
Subcortical WML on MRI, ml	-	1.80 ± 3.40
Infarcts on MRI, %	-	28.0

Values are unadjusted means ± SD or percentages

People using antihypertensive medication at both baseline and follow-up had on average smaller hippocampal (age and sex adjusted difference –0.15, 95% CI –0.32 to 0.02, *P*=0.09) and amygdalar volumes (–0.20, 95% CI –0.34 to –0.06, *P*=0.005) compared to people without antihypertensive medication. A higher diastolic blood pressure at baseline in persons untreated for hypertension was related to smaller hippocampal volumes (Figure 1). Per SD increase in diastolic blood pressure at baseline, we found in persons untreated a 0.10 ml smaller hippocampal volume (95% CI –0.19 to –0.02, *P*=0.02). Diastolic blood pressure at time of MRI was not associated with hippocampal or amygdalar volume in persons without antihypertensive treatment (Figure 1). Conversely, in persons using antihypertensive medication, a lower diastolic blood pressure at time of MRI was related to smaller volumes on MRI, statistically

significant for the amygdala (Figure 1). Per SD increase in diastolic blood pressure at time of MRI, 0.10 ml (95% CI 0.00 to 0.20, *P*=0.05) larger amygdalar volumes were found. These associations did not change after adjusting for the cholesterol/HDL ratio, BMI or smoking.

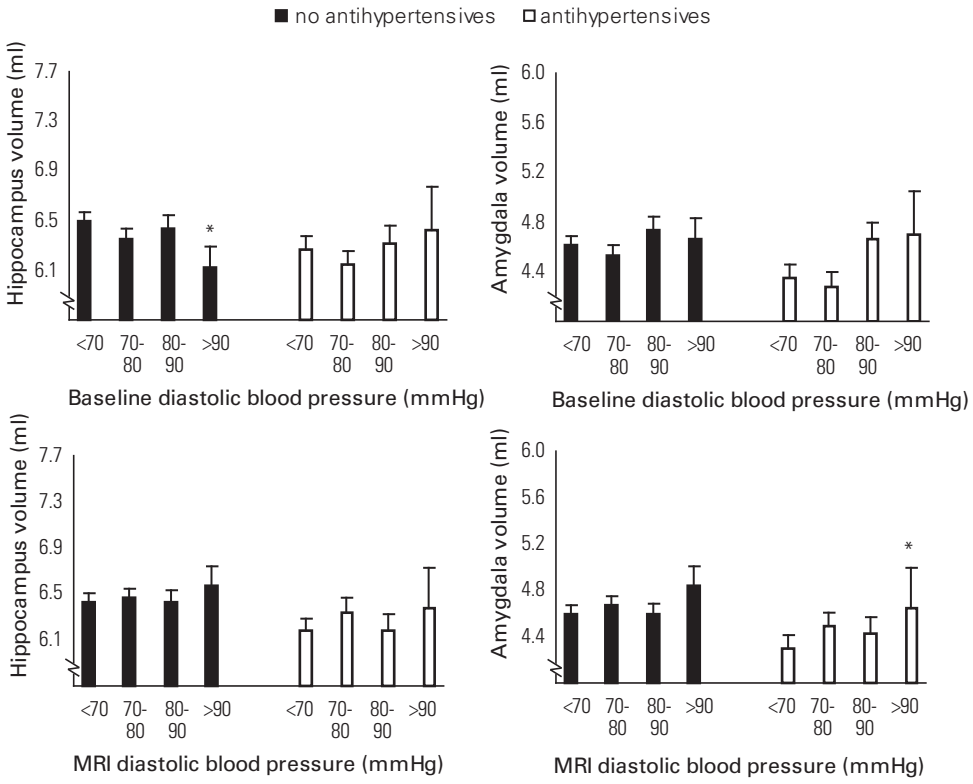


Figure 1. Association between diastolic blood pressure levels at baseline (upper panel) or at time of MRI (lower panel) and volumes of the hippocampus (left panel) and amygdala (right panel). Adjusted for age and sex and normalized to head size. * *P*<0.05 compared to diastolic blood pressure <70 mmHg

No associations were found with systolic blood pressure levels (Figure 2).
People with more carotid atherosclerosis at either baseline (data not shown) or time of MRI did not have smaller volumes on MRI (Table 2). People with more WML had smaller hippocampal or amygdalar volumes (Table 2). This relation did not disappear after adjusting for blood pressure levels, antihypertensive medication use, cholesterol/HDL ratio, BMI and smoking. People with infarcts on MRI did not have significantly smaller hippocampal or amygdalar vol-

umes (age and sex adjusted difference in hippocampal volume –0.10 ml (95% CI –0.27 to 0.07, *P*=0.24) and in amygdalar volume –0.01 ml (95% CI –0.15 to 0.13, *P*=0.89)).

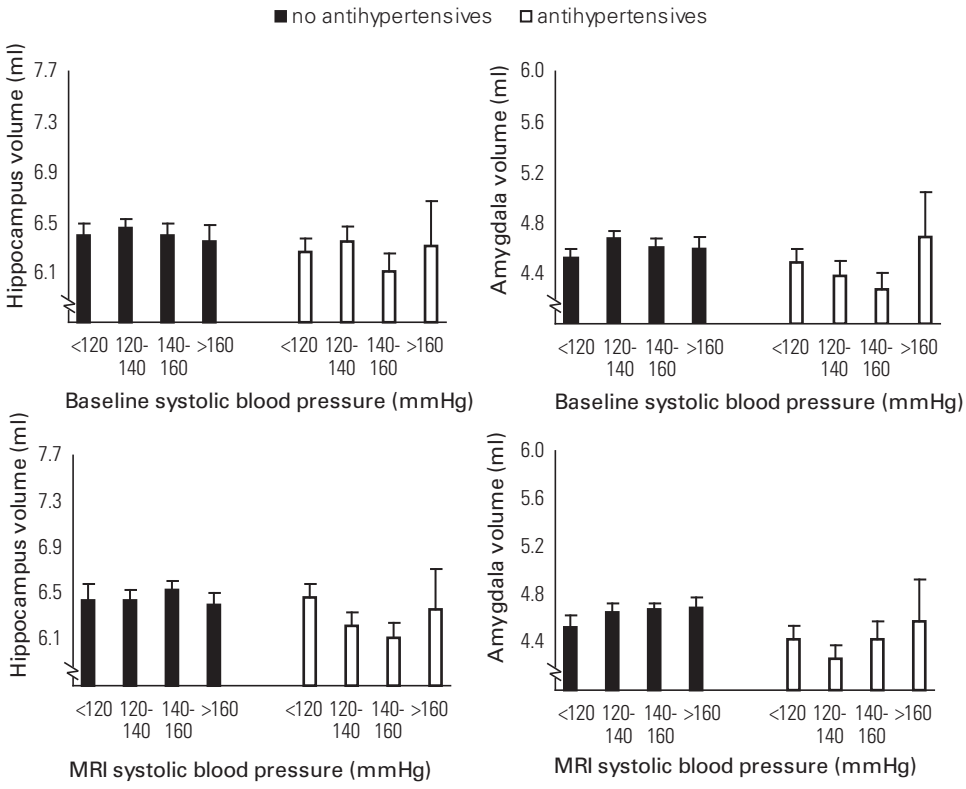


Figure 2. Association between systolic blood pressure levels at baseline (upper panel) or at time of MRI (lower panel) and volumes of the hippocampus (left panel) and amygdala (right panel). Adjusted for age and sex and normalized to head size

The association that we found in persons without antihypertensive treatment between a high diastolic blood pressure at baseline and hippocampal atrophy on MRI remained when excluding persons with severe WML on MRI (per SD increase in 0.13 ml smaller hippocampal volume (95% CI 0.03 to 0.23, *P*=0.02). The association between concurrent low diastolic blood pressure level and more atrophy in persons using antihypertensive medications was however restricted to people with coexistent severe WML on MRI (Table 3).

Table 2. Cross-sectional associations between markers of vasculopathy and hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI (n=511)

	Hippocampal volume (ml)		Amygdalar volume (ml)	
	Estimate (95% CI)	*P*	Estimate (95% CI)	*P*
Carotid atherosclerosis				
IMT	–0.01 (–0.09 ; 0.07)	0.84	–0.01 (–0.07 ; 0.06)	0.83
Carotid plaques	–0.00 (–0.09 ; 0.08)	0.92	–0.01 (–0.07 ; 0.06)	0.83
WML on MRI				
Periventricular	-0.11 (-0.19 ; -0.03)	0.01	-0.05 (-0.12 ; 0.02)	0.14
Subcortical	-0.09 (-0.17 ; -0.01)	0.02	-0.08 (-0.14;-0.02)	0.01

Values are adjusted regression coefficients (with 95% confidence interval (CI) and *P*-value) per SD increase in atherosclerosis or white matter lesions (WML) on MRI. Adjustments were made for age and sex

Table 3. Cross-sectional association between diastolic blood pressure level and volumes of hippocampus and amygdala on MRI according to WML severity on MRI

	Hippocampal volume (ml)		Amygdalar volume (ml)	
No antihypertensive medication (n=313)	Estimate (95% CI)	*P*	Estimate (95% CI)	*P*
Diastolic BP				
No or moderate WML* (n=245)	-0.01 (-0.12; 0.10)	0.83	0.06 (-0.02;0.15)	0.14
Severe WML* (n=68)	0.17 (-0.05;0.38)	0.12	0.06 (-0.11;0.22)	0.50
Antihypertensive medication (n=198)	Estimate (95% CI)	*P*	Estimate (95% CI)	*P*
Diastolic BP				
No or moderate WML* (n=129)	-0.05 (-0.20;0.10)†	0.47	0.04 (-0.08;0.16)†	0.52
Severe WML* (n=69)	0.20 (0.01;0.39)	0.04	0.19 (0.02;0.36)	0.03

Values are adjusted regression coefficients (with 95% confidence interval (CI) and *P*-value) per SD increase in diastolic blood pressure level. * White matter lesions (WML) on MRI categorized according to upper quintile cut-off of distribution in either subcortical or periventricular WML.

†*P*-value of interaction term of diastolic blood pressure level and WML for hippocampus=0.03 amygdala=0.07

Discussion

We found in this community cohort of non-demented elderly that a high diastolic blood pressure in persons not treated for hypertension was associated with more hippocampal atrophy on MRI. Higher severity of WML coexisted with atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala. Finally, in persons using antihypertensive medications a low diastolic blood pressure was related to more hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy.

The clinical distinction between vascular dementia and AD is sometimes difficult hampering studies investigating vascular risk factors in relation to clinically diagnosed AD.[35] In elderly people, dementia symptoms are mostly due to mixed disease i.e. both cerebrovascular damage and AD pathology contribute to the cognitive symptoms.[36] We had the opportunity to assess hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI that can be regarded as preclinical MRI markers of AD.[19-21, 37] These assessments in vivo may help us clarifying whether vascular factors influence the AD pathology in the medial temporal lobe. However, we need to bear in mind that a small volume of the hippocampus or amygdala on MRI does not always reflect atrophy caused by incipient AD. For some persons a small regional brain volume will be innate or due to diseases other than AD. Future serial MRI studies can provide information to distinguish people with a high rate of brain volume loss due to AD pathology.[38]

The results of studies on the association between blood pressure and AD are determined by the time period between blood pressure level assessment and AD diagnosis.[5, 39] Longitudinal population studies with a long follow-up have shown high blood pressure levels in people who develop clinically overt AD several years later.[6-8] Especially in persons not using antihypertensive medications, a higher blood pressure is a risk factor for clinical AD[7] and cognitive impairment.[32, 34] High blood pressure levels may lead to a spectrum of brain changes, which all could separately or in combination cause cognitive decline. Generalized brain atrophy,[40-42] WML,[25, 41, 42] and infarcts on MRI[31] are observed in persons with hypertension and are associated with cognitive decline and dementia.[13] Another potential structural intermediate in the association between high blood pressure and clinical AD is damage to hippocampal neurones, as suggested by an autopsy study showing more neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques in the hippocampus of persons with a high blood pressure.[17] How exactly these pathological changes in the hippocampus develop due to high blood pressure is unclear. Long-standing hypertension and chronic brain hypoperfusion in rats may upregulate levels of nitric oxide in the hippocampus, lead to amyloid accumulation and memory loss.[43] The coexistence of WML, which reflects microangiopathy,[44] and atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI has been reported before.[45] Its coexistence may be explained by both having a similar aetiology such as high blood pressure that in our sample was strongly related to WML.[25] Alternatively, as adjusting for blood pressure levels did not change the relation between WML and atrophy,

generalized microangiopathy may reduce cerebral blood flow to the hippocampus[46] and induce loss of hippocampal neurones.[47] Of interest, infarcts on MRI were not associated with the degree of atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI. The majority of infarcts on MRI are lacunar infarcts[31] due to microangiopathy. Unlike WML however, they are caused by acute occlusions of single small vessels possibly not affecting blood flow to the medial temporal lobe. Carotid atherosclerosis was not associated with atrophy of the hippocampus or amygdala suggesting that the association found between atherosclerosis and clinical AD[48] is not through effects on the hippocampus or amygdala but purely through WML or infarcts.

Studies in which blood pressure is assessed shortly before or at time of diagnosis of AD showed patients to have lower blood pressure levels compared to controls.[9-12, 49, 50] Two hypotheses have been put forward to explain these associations with low blood pressure: (1) a low blood pressure is a secondary phenomenon of the dementia process or (2) a low blood pressure primarily contributes to development of dementia. Regarding the first hypothesis, the hippocampus and amygdala have a role in blood pressure regulation[51, 52] and atrophy of these structures due to AD pathology could result in a decrease of blood pressure level. However, this being true, we would expect similar associations between atrophy and low blood pressure levels in all persons whereas in our study the association was strongest in those using antihypertensive medication. This is in line with the stronger association found between a low blood pressure and AD in persons on antihypertensive treatment.[11, 12, 50] According to the second hypothesis, a too low blood pressure level can be detrimental to the brain.[53] Under normal conditions, cerebral autoregulatory mechanisms will keep up adequate cerebral blood flow despite a low systemic blood pressure level.[54] This is achieved by vasodilatation of the arterioles of the brain.[55] In persons with chronic hypertension and microangiopathy[56, 57] the ability to vasodilate is reduced and a low systemic blood pressure might lead to hypoperfusion and ischemia of the brain particularly to the sensitive hippocampus and amygdala. Our finding that a low diastolic blood pressure level was particularly associated to atrophy in persons with antihypertensive medication (most likely with a history of chronic hypertension) and severe WML may fit this hypothesis.

To conclude, our findings support the idea that blood pressure has effects on atrophy of structures in the medial temporal lobe that have a central role in AD. However, as our study was cross-sectional we cannot infer causality of the associations. Prospective studies are needed to confirm or reject the associations we found.

References

1. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.
2. de la Torre JC. Alzheimer disease as a vascular disorder: nosological evidence. Stroke 2002; 33:1152-62.
3. Skoog I, Kalaria RN, Breteler MMB. Vascular factors and Alzheimer disease. Alzheimer Dis Assoc Disord 1999; 13 Suppl 3:S106-14.
4. Skoog I. The relationship between blood pressure and dementia: a review. Biomed Pharmacother 1997; 51:367-75.
5. Skoog I. Highs and lows of blood pressure:a cause of Alzheimer's disease? Lancet Neurol 2003; 2:334.
6. Kivipelto M, Helkala EL, Laakso MP, et al. Midlife vascular risk factors and Alzheimer's disease in later life: longitudinal, population based study. BMJ 2001; 322:1447-51.
7. Launer LJ, Ross GW, Petrovitch H, et al. Midlife blood pressure and dementia: the Honolulu-Asia aging study. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:49-55.
8. Skoog I, Lernfelt B, Landahl S, et al. 15-year longitudinal study of blood pressure and dementia. Lancet 1996; 347:1141-5.
9. Guo Z, Viitanen M, Fratiglioni L, Winblad B. Low blood pressure and dementia in elderly people: the Kungsholmen project. BMJ 1996; 312:805-8.
10. Morris MC, Scherr PA, Hebert LE, et al. The cross-sectional association between blood pressure and Alzheimer's disease in a biracial community population of older persons. J Gerontol A Biol Sci Med Sci 2000; 55:M130-6.
11. Ruitenberg A, Skoog I, Ott A, et al. Blood pressure and risk of dementia: results from the Rotterdam study and the Gothenburg H-70 Study. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 2001; 12:33-9.
12. Qiu C, von Strauss E, Fastbom J, Winblad B, Fratiglioni L. Low blood pressure and risk of dementia in the Kungsholmen project: a 6-year follow-up study. Arch Neurol 2003; 60:223-8.
13. Vermeer SE, Prins ND, den Heijer T, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Silent brain infarcts and the risk of dementia and cognitive decline. N Engl J Med 2003; 348:1215-22.
14. Kalaria RN. The role of cerebral ischemia in Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:321-30.
15. Barber R, Scheltens P, Gholkar A, et al. White matter lesions on magnetic resonance imaging in dementia with lewy bodies, Alzheimer's disease, vascular dementia, and normal aging. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 1999; 67:66-72.
16. Sparks DL, Scheff SW, Liu H, et al. Increased density of senile plaques (SP), but not neurofi-

brillary tangles (NFT), in non-demented individuals with the apolipoprotein E4 allele: comparison to confirmed Alzheimer's disease patients. J Neurol Sci 1996; 138:97-104.

17. Petrovitch H, White LR, Izmirilian G, et al. Midlife blood pressure and neuritic plaques, neurofibrillary tangles, and brain weight at death: the HAAS. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:57-62.
18. Braak H, Braak E. Neuropathological stageing of Alzheimer-related changes. Acta Neuropathol 1991; 82:239-59.
19. Bobinski M, de Leon MJ, Wegiel J, et al. The histological validation of post mortem magnetic resonance imaging- determined hippocampal volume in Alzheimer's disease. Neuroscience 2000; 95:721-5.
20. Gosche KM, Mortimer JA, Smith CD, Markesbery WR, Snowdon DA. Hippocampal volume as an index of Alzheimer neuropathology: findings from the Nun Study. Neurology 2002; 58:1476-82.
21. Jack CR, Jr., Dickson DW, Parisi JE, et al. Antemortem MRI findings correlate with hippocampal neuropathology in typical aging and dementia. Neurology 2002; 58:750-7.
22. Hofman A, Grobbee DE, de Jong PTVM, van den Ouweland FA. Determinants of disease and disability in the elderly: the Rotterdam Elderly Study. Eur J Epidemiol 1991; 7:403-22.
23. Ott A, Stolk RP, Hofman A, van Harskamp F, Grobbee DE, Breteler MMB. Association of diabetes mellitus and dementia: the Rotterdam Study. Diabetologia 1996; 39:1392-7.
24. den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, Clarke R, et al. Homocysteine and brain atrophy on MRI of non-demented elderly. Brain 2003; 126:170-5.
25. de Leeuw FE, de Groot JC, Oudkerk M, et al. A follow-up study of blood pressure and cerebral white matter lesions. Ann Neurol 1999; 46:827-33.
26. de Groot JC, de Leeuw FE, Oudkerk M, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and cognitive function: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:145-51.
27. Callen DJ, Black SE, Gao F, Caldwell CB, Szalai JP. Beyond the hippocampus: MRI volumetry confirms widespread limbic atrophy in AD. Neurology 2001; 57:1669-74.
28. Vermeer SE, den Heijer T, Koudstaal PJ, Oudkerk M, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Incidence and risk factors of silent brain infarcts in the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study. Stroke 2003; 34:392-6.
29. Bots ML, Hoes AW, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Grobbee DE. Common carotid intima-media thickness and risk of stroke and myocardial infarction: the Rotterdam Study. Circulation 1997; 96:1432-7.
30. Vermeer SE, Van Dijk EJ, Koudstaal PJ, et al. Homocysteine, silent brain infarcts, and white matter lesions: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Annals of Neurology 2002; 51:285-289.
31. Vermeer SE, Koudstaal PJ, Oudkerk M, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Prevalence and risk factors of silent brain infarcts in the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study. Stroke 2002; 33:21-5.

32. Kilander L, Nyman H, Boberg M, Hansson L, Lithell H. Hypertension is related to cognitive impairment: a 20-year follow-up of 999 men. Hypertension 1998; 31:780-6.
33. Elias MF, Wolf PA, D'Agostino RB, Cobb J, White LR. Untreated blood pressure level is inversely related to cognitive functioning: the Framingham Study. Am J Epidemiol 1993; 138:353-64.
34. Tzourio C, Dufouil C, Ducimetiere P, Alperovitch A. Cognitive decline in individuals with high blood pressure: a longitudinal study in the elderly. EVA Study Group. Epidemiology of Vascular Aging. Neurology 1999; 53:1948-52.
35. Korczyn AD. Mixed dementia--the most common cause of dementia. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2002; 977:129-34.
36. Pathological correlates of late-onset dementia in a multicentre, community-based population in England and Wales. Neuropathology Group of the Medical Research Council Cognitive Function and Ageing Study (MRC CFAS). Lancet 2001; 357:169-75.
37. Schott JM, Fox NC, Frost C, et al. Assessing the onset of structural change in familial Alzheimer's disease. Annals of Neurology 2003; 53:181-188.
38. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu Y, et al. Rate of medial temporal lobe atrophy in typical aging and Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1998; 51:993-9.
39. Skoog I, Gustafson D. Hypertension and related factors in the etiology of Alzheimer's disease. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2002; 977:29-36.
40. den Heijer T, Skoog I, Oudkerk M, et al. Association between blood pressure levels over time and brain atrophy in the elderly. Neurobiol Aging 2003; 24:307-13.
41. DeCarli C, Miller BL, Swan GE, et al. Predictors of Brain Morphology for the Men of the NHLBI Twin Study. Stroke 1999; 30:529-536.
42. Swan GE, DeCarli C, Miller BL, et al. Association of midlife blood pressure to late-life cognitive decline and brain morphology. Neurology 1998; 51:986-93.
43. de la Torre JC, Pappas BA, Prevot V, et al. Hippocampal nitric oxide upregulation precedes memory loss and A beta 1-40 accumulation after chronic brain hypoperfusion in rats. Neurol Res 2003; 25:635-41.
44. Pantoni L, Garcia JH. Pathogenesis of leukoaraiosis: a review. Stroke 1997; 28:652-9.
45. O'Brien JT, Desmond P, Ames D, Schweitzer I, Tress B. Magnetic resonance imaging correlates of memory impairment in the healthy elderly: association with medial temporal lobe atrophy but not white matter lesions. Int J Geriatr Psychiatry 1997; 12:369-74.
46. Waldemar G, Christiansen P, Larsson HB, et al. White matter magnetic resonance hyperintensities in dementia of the Alzheimer type: morphological and regional cerebral blood flow correlates. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 1994; 57:1458-65.
47. Kril JJ, Patel S, Harding AJ, Halliday GM. Patients with vascular dementia due to microvascular pathology have significant hippocampal neuronal loss. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 2002; 72:747-51.

48. Hofman A, Ott A, Breteler MMB, et al. Atherosclerosis, apolipoprotein E, and prevalence of dementia and Alzheimer's disease in the Rotterdam Study. Lancet 1997; 349:151-4.
49. Morris MC, Scherr PA, Hebert LE, Glynn RJ, Bennett DA, Evans DA. Association of incident Alzheimer disease and blood pressure measured from 13 years before to 2 years after diagnosis in a large community study. Arch Neurol 2001; 58:1640-6.
50. Posner HB, Tang MX, Luchsinger J, Lantigua R, Stern Y, Mayeux R. The relationship of hypertension in the elderly to AD, vascular dementia, and cognitive function. Neurology 2002; 58:1175-81.
51. Burke WJ, Coronado PG, Schmitt CA, Gillespie KM, Chung HD. Blood pressure regulation in Alzheimer's disease. J Auton Nerv Syst 1994; 48:65-71.
52. Salomé N, Viltart O, Leman S, Sequeira H. Activation of ventrolateral medullary neurons projecting to spinal autonomic areas after chemical stimulation of the central nucleus of amygdala: a neuroanatomical study in the rat. Brain Res 2001; 890:287-95.
53. de la Torre JC. Critically attained threshold of cerebral hypoperfusion: the CATCH hypothesis of Alzheimer's pathogenesis. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:331-42.
54. Paulson OB, Strandgaard S, Edvinsson L. Cerebral autoregulation. Cerebrovasc Brain Metab Rev 1990; 2:161-92.
55. Ursino M, Giulioni M, Lodi CA. Relationships among cerebral perfusion pressure, autoregulation, and transcranial Doppler waveform: a modeling study. J Neurosurg 1998; 89:255-66.
56. Strandgaard S, Paulson OB. Regulation of cerebral blood flow in health and disease. J Cardiovasc Pharmacol 1992; 19 Suppl 6:S89-93.
57. Pantoni L. Pathophysiology of age-related cerebral white matter changes. Cerebrovasc Dis 2002; 13 Suppl 2:7-10.

Chapter 2.2

Blood pressure and global brain atrophy

The relation between blood pressure level and degree of global brain atrophy is equivocal. We evaluated past and present blood pressure levels and change in blood pressure over 20 years in relation to the degree of cortical atrophy on magnetic resonance imaging (MRI). In 1995-1996, we measured blood pressure and performed MRI in 1,077 non-demented elderly (age 60-90 years). For 513 of these, we had information on a blood pressure level 20 years before. The degree of cortical atrophy was semi-quantitatively scored (range 0-15). In late life, a high (≥90 mmHg) and low (<65 mmHg) diastolic blood pressure were associated with more cortical atrophy than a diastolic blood pressure level between 65-74 mmHg (adjusted difference 0.60 units (95% confidence interval (CI), 0.18-1.02) and 0.77 units (0.28-1.25), respectively). Persons whose diastolic blood pressure had declined more than 10 mmHg over 20 years had more cortical atrophy than those with stable blood pressure levels (adjusted difference 0.53 units, 0.05-1.02). Both high and declining diastolic blood pressure levels are associated with more global brain atrophy on MRI.

Introduction

Global brain atrophy is a common finding on magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) scans of elderly persons. Elderly with more pronounced brain atrophy perform worse on neuropsychological testing,[1] and may even be at increased risk to develop Alzheimer's disease.[2] Besides age, no definite risk factor for the development of severe brain atrophy has yet been identified. High blood pressure levels in mid or late life have been suggested to increase the degree of brain atrophy in later life,[3, 4] but other observational studies reported that a low blood pressure level or a decline in blood pressure are associated with severe brain atrophy.[5, 6] In a population-based sample of older people we investigated the relation between blood pressure levels and degree of brain atrophy on MRI. We investigated blood pressure levels 20 years before MRI, change in blood pressure over time, and concurrent blood pressure level in relation to the degree of brain atrophy on MRI.

Methods

Study sample

This study is based on data from the Rotterdam Scan Study, which was designed to investigate determinants and consequences of brain abnormalities on MRI in the elderly.[7] In 1995-1996, 1,904 subjects aged 60-90 years were randomly selected in strata of age (5 years) and sex from two population cohort studies.[8, 9] We excluded 187 subjects who were demented, blind or had MRI contraindications at time of selection. Of the 1,717 eligible non-demented subjects, complete information including a cerebral MRI scan was obtained in 1,077 who gave written informed consent (participation rate 63%, mean age 72.2 years, 52% women). Subjects who consented to the MRI examination were on average younger and healthier than subjects who refused the MRI examination.[10] In 513 subjects, originating from one of the cohorts (participation rate 59 %),[8] we had information on a blood pressure level 20 years before MRI (measured from 1975-1978; age at that time between 40 and 70 years). The Medical Ethics Committee of Erasmus Medical Center, the Netherlands, approved the study.

Measurements

Measurements were done similarly at both examinations. Blood pressure was measured twice in a seated position with a random-zero sphygmomanometer. We used the average of these two measurements. In six subjects with MRI, we had no information on concurrent blood pressure level. Subjects showed prescribed medications to a physician who coded these according to the Anatomic-Therapeutic-Chemical index. Antihypertensive medications were medications falling into classification codes C02, C03 and C07. Diabetes mellitus was

considered present when subjects reported use of oral antidiabetic medication or insulin (classification code A10). A physician asked about smoking habits (current, never or former) and quantified this as pack-years of cigarettes smoked (=number of cigarettes per day X year of smoking/20) (pack-years could only be quantified at time of MRI). Body mass index (BMI) was calculated as weight divided by height square.

MRI procedures

An axial T1, T2 and proton density weighted brain MRI scan was made with 1.5-Tesla scanners (Gyroscan, Philips NT, Best, The Netherlands or VISION MR, Siemens, Erlangen, Germany).[10] Slice thickness was 5 or 6 mm with an interslice gap of 20 %. Images were optimized on the scanner screen and printed on laser hard copies. The extent of cortical atrophy was scored blinded to all clinical characteristics on a four point rating scale based on the size of the gyri and sulci from 0 (no cortical atrophy) to 3 (severe cortical atrophy) at five regions (frontal, parietal, temporal and occipital lobes and the insular region) with use of reference scans (Figure 1).

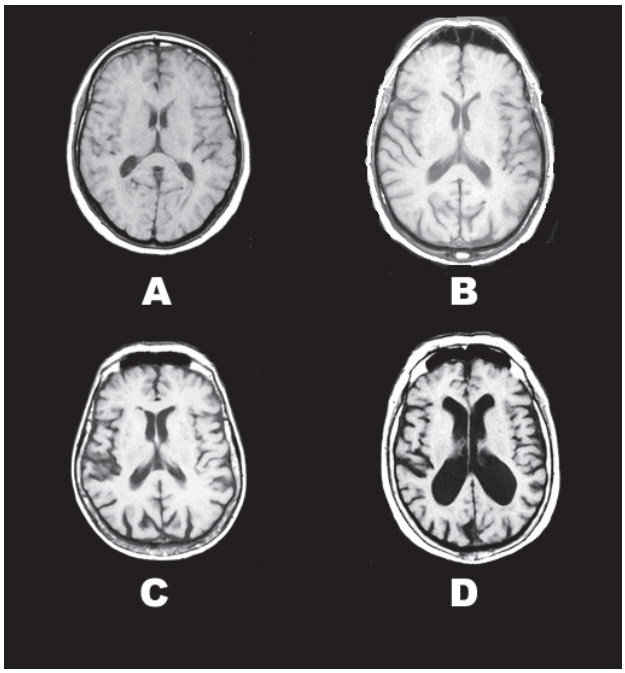


Figure 1. Axial brain slices at the level of the basal ganglia showing brains with sum score of cortical atrophy of A=0, B=5, C=10, D=15. Cortical atrophy was scored from 0-3 at the frontal, parietal, temporal and occipital lobes and the insular region

The sum of these five regions (0-15) was calculated. Two experienced raters scored all scans for cortical atrophy independent of each other. When the raters differed more than one point in any of the five regions a consensus reading was held, otherwise the mean score was calculated. Intra and interrater studies based on the first 200 scans showed good reproducibility for scoring cortical atrophy (intrarater weighted kappa 0.82 and interrater weighted kappa 0.81). White matter lesions were scored in periventricular (grade 0-9) and subcortical white matter regions (approximated volume) on the proton density scans.[10] White matter lesions had to be hyperintense on the proton density and T2 weighted images, without prominent hypointensity on the T1 weighted images. We defined infarcts as focal hyperintensities on T2 weighted images.[11] Infarcts in the white matter also had to have corresponding hypointensities on T1 weighted images, in order to distinguish them from white matter lesions.

Data analysis

Age and sex adjusted linear regression was used to quantify the relation between several characteristics and atrophy. We used analysis of covariance (ANCOVA) to calculate adjusted means of cortical atrophy in blood pressure level categories. This was done for blood pressure levels 20 years before MRI, change in blood pressure level, and concurrent blood pressure level. When the ANCOVA suggested a linear association between the blood pressure variable and atrophy, we performed a multivariate linear model to calculate the increase in cortical atrophy units per 10 mmHg increase in blood pressure level. A possible U-shaped association between blood pressure measures and atrophy was evaluated by adding the quadratic term of the blood pressure variable to the linear model. We then report the *P*-value of the regression coefficient of the quadratic term. All analyses were adjusted for age, sex, and cigarette smoking (at examination in 1975-1978: smoking status; current, former, never; concurrent with MRI: pack-years of cigarette smoking). Additional adjustments were made for presence of diabetes, BMI, and white matter lesions. We evaluated whether relations differed according to antihypertensive medication use through stratified analyses. In addition, all analyses were repeated with the different regions of atrophy as dependent variables separately. Finally, we repeated all analyses excluding subjects with an infarct on MRI.

For missing data on categorical covariates, we used a missing indicator, whereas for missing data on continuous covariates we used the median value of the respective value as calculated from the total sample. Data were missing on cigarette smoking (n=24), diabetes (n=3), body mass index (n=3), and subcortical white matter lesions (n=4). All analyses were followed by residual analyses to confirm assumptions of the model.

Results

Table 1 shows characteristics of the total study sample at time of MRI and characteristics of the part with additional examinations 20 years before MRI.

Table 1. Characteristics of the total study sample in 1995-1996 (at time of MRI scan) and of subjects with additional examinations in 1975-1978

	Total study sample 1995-1996 (n=1077)	Examinations in 1975-1978 (n=513)
Age, years	72 ± 7	51 ± 7
Sex, % women	52	53
Systolic blood pressure (mmHg)	147.3 ± 21.6	131.4 ± 17.0
Diastolic blood pressure (mmHg)	78.7 ± 11.7	81.3 ± 10.9
Antihypertensive medication, %	35	15
Smoking cigarettes, % current	16	37
Prevalent diabetes mellitus, %	6	1
Body mass index (kg/m^2)	26.7 ± 3.6	25.0 ± 3.0
Subcortical white matter lesions (ml)	1.4 ± 2.9	-
Periventricular white matter lesions, grade	2.4 ± 2.2	-
Infarcts on MRI, %	24	-
Cortical atrophy, range 0-15	5.56 ± 2.86	-

Values are unadjusted means ±standard deviation or percentages unless otherwise specified

The degree of cortical atrophy was significantly higher with increasing age (0.22 units per year (95% confidence interval (CI), 0.20 to 0.24) and more pronounced in men than in women (sex difference 0.90 units (95% CI, 0.56 to 1.24)). Users of antihypertensive medications in late life, but not in mid life, had more pronounced cortical atrophy (age- and sex-adjusted difference 0.52 units (95% CI, 0.23 to 0.82), and –0.26 units (95% CI, –0.75 to 0.22), respectively).
Figure 2 shows cortical atrophy according to concurrent blood pressure level. Subjects with a high diastolic blood pressure level (85-90 mmHg and above 90 mmHg) had adjusted 0.48 units (95% CI, 0.01 to 0.94) and 0.60 units (0.18 to 1.02) more cortical atrophy than subjects with a diastolic blood pressure level between 65 and 74 mmHg. In addition, subjects with a diastolic blood pressure level less than 65 mmHg had adjusted 0.77 units (95% CI, 0.28 to

1.25) more cortical atrophy than subjects with a diastolic blood pressure level between 65 and 74 mmHg. This U-shaped association between diastolic blood pressure level and degree of cortical atrophy was statistically significant (*P* of quadratic term = 0.02), and remained after additional adjustments for diabetes, BMI, and white matter lesions (*P* of quadratic term = 0.05). The association was similar for users and non-users of antihypertensive medications. Concurrent systolic blood pressure level was not related to the degree of cortical atrophy (Figure 2) (per 10 mmHg a decrease of –0.02 units (95% CI, –0.09 to 0.04)).

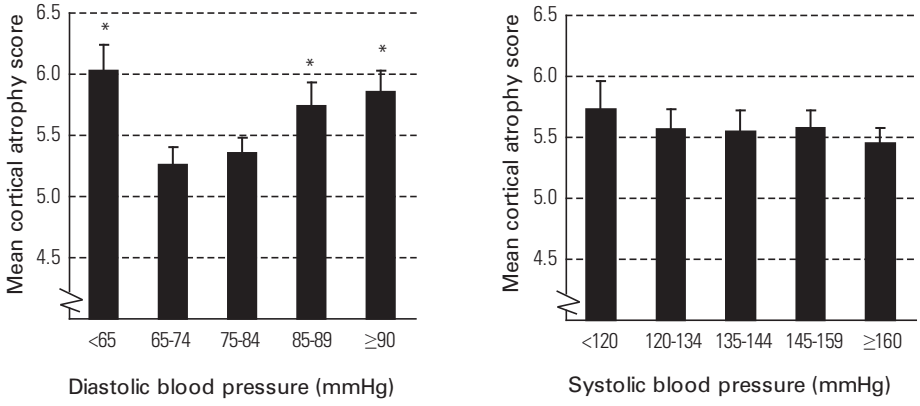


Figure 2. Cortical atrophy according to concurrent blood pressure levels. Values are adjusted means (+standard error) of cortical atrophy. Adjusted for age, sex, and pack-years of cigarette smoking. Numbers in the respective categories were for diastolic blood pressure 122, 271, 350, 140, 188 and for systolic blood pressure 99, 215, 186, 268, 303.*Adjusted mean in blood pressure level category differs from adjusted mean in diastolic blood pressure level category 65-74 mmHg *P*<0.05

Higher diastolic blood pressure levels 20 years before MRI predicted more cortical atrophy in later life in subjects without antihypertensive medication (n=434) (per 10 mmHg increase in diastolic blood pressure 0.17 units (95% CI, 0.00 to 0.34), but not in subjects with antihypertensive medication (n=79) –0.03 units (95% CI, –0.44 to 0.38). The association in subjects without antihypertensive medication weakened after adjusting for diabetes, BMI, and white matter lesions (per 10 mmHg increase in diastolic blood pressure 0.15 units (95% CI, –0.03 to 0.33). The number of subjects without antihypertensive medication allowed us to examine the association between previous diastolic blood pressure and atrophy in age categories of 40-50, 50-60 and 60-70. The association was strongest in the youngest (per 10 mmHg increase in diastolic blood pressure respectively 0.26 units (95% CI, 0.05 to 0.48); 0.12 (95% CI, –0.17 to 0.42); 0.13 (95% CI, –0.68 to 0.95). Systolic blood pressure levels 20 years before MRI were

not associated with the degree of cortical atrophy in later life (data not shown).
On average, subjects declined very little in diastolic blood pressure over 20 years (change –0.2 mmHg). A steeper decline in diastolic blood pressure was associated with significantly more cortical atrophy compared to a stable blood pressure level over time (Figure 3). Persons who had experienced a decline of more than 10 mmHg in diastolic blood pressure level had 0.53 units (95% CI, 0.05 to 1.02) more cortical atrophy than persons with a stable blood pressure level over time (change between –5 and +5 mmHg).

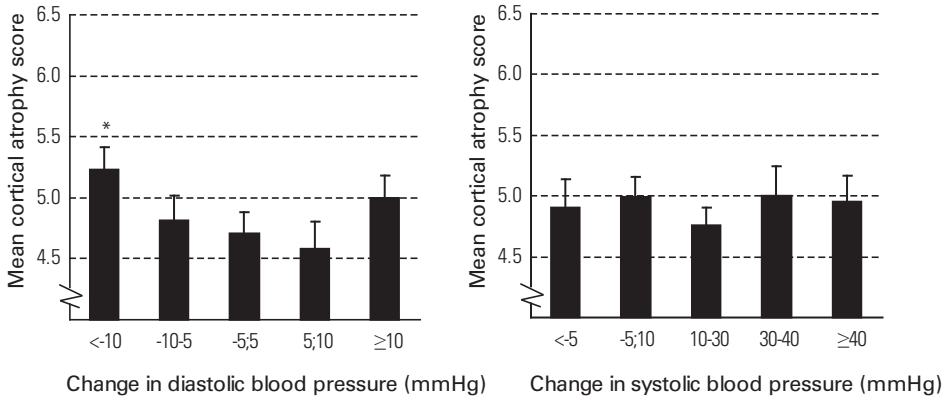


Figure 3. Cortical atrophy according to change in blood pressure level over 20 years time. Values are adjusted means (+standard error) of cortical atrophy. Adjusted for age, sex, and pack-years of cigarette smoking. Numbers in the respective categories were for diastolic blood pressure change 115, 81, 123, 76, 112 and for systolic blood pressure change 65, 120, 188, 60, 74.*Adjusted mean in blood pressure change category differs from adjusted mean in diastolic blood pressure level change from –5 to 5 mmHg $P<0.05$

The decliners with ensuing late life diastolic blood pressure level less than 65 mmHg (n=27) had 1.27 units (95% CI, 0.45 to 2.13) more cortical atrophy than decliners with ensuing late life diastolic blood pressure level above 65 mmHg (n=88). Likewise, persons with a low diastolic blood pressure in late life who had experienced a decline of more than 10 mmHg (n=27) had 1.69 units (95% CI, -0.04 to 3.43) more cortical atrophy compared to persons with a low diastolic blood pressure without a preceding decline of more than 10 mmHg (n=7). The association between a decline of more than 10 mmHg in diastolic blood pressure and more cortical atrophy was present in persons without antihypertensive medications at anytime (n=336), (0.80 units (95% CI, 0.18 to 1.42)), whereas the association in chronic antihypertensive users was unclear due to small numbers (n=56). In persons who used antihypertensive medica-

tion only at late life (n=98), the decliners had 0.34 units (95% CI, -0.84 to 1.51) more cortical atrophy compared to subjects with a stable blood pressure level. There were only 23 subjects who used antihypertensive medication in earlier life without using antihypertensive medication in later life. An increase in diastolic blood pressure of more than 10 mmHg was also associated with more cortical atrophy (Figure 3), but the apparent U-shaped association between diastolic blood pressure change and atrophy was not statistically significant (*P* of quadratic term = 0.14). The associations did not change by additional adjustments for diabetes, BMI, and white matter lesions. Systolic blood pressure change over 20 years was not associated with the degree of cortical atrophy (Figure 3).

When analyzing the relation between blood pressure and the separate regions in which we measured cortical atrophy, no differential pattern emerged for any of the relations between blood pressure and atrophy. Finally, excluding subjects with an infarct on MRI did not materially change any of the results.

Discussion

The main finding of this study is that in a population of non-demented elderly a high diastolic blood pressure level 20 years before MRI predicted more pronounced cortical atrophy. Second, both concurrent high and low diastolic blood pressure levels were associated with more atrophy. Finally, subjects who had experienced a steep decline in diastolic blood over a 20-year period, and had subsequently a low diastolic blood pressure at late life, had more cortical atrophy than subjects with a stable blood pressure level over time. These associations were independent of other vascular risk factors, cerebral white matter lesions or infarcts on MRI.

Some limitations of this study have to be considered. First, people had to be alive to be included in our study. Subjects with either very low or high blood pressure levels earlier in life may have preferentially died and hence could have been underrepresented in our sample. Most likely, this led us to underestimate the association between previous blood pressure levels or change in blood pressure level and brain atrophy. Some evidence that this played a role comes from our observation that higher previous blood pressure levels were associated with more atrophy especially in the youngest for whom higher blood pressure levels will not have a large impact on mortality rate. A second limitation is that our rating of brain atrophy is rather crude compared to that of others who used quantitative, yet time-consuming, techniques.[2] However, this crude rating should decrease the possibility of finding any association. Finally, we only had single measurements of blood pressure. Due to regression dilution this also would lead us to underestimate the effect of blood pressure on atrophy.

Our finding that previous or later life high blood pressure levels are associated with more global brain atrophy in late life is in concordance with observations in clinical hypertensive pa-

tients[12-14] and population studies.[3, 4] As previously reported in our sample, high blood pressure levels were associated with severe white matter lesions and infarcts.[11, 15] Given the fact that white matter lesions, infarcts and severe global brain atrophy commonly occur in the same brain,[16] we considered that the relation between high blood pressure and atrophy could be due to the relation between blood pressure and other cerebrovascular pathology. However, adjusting for the severity of white matter lesions or excluding those with infarcts did not change the association between blood pressure and atrophy, suggesting that blood pressure is independently associated with atrophy. Biological support of an association between high blood pressure and atrophy comes from a pathological study that showed higher mid life blood pressure levels to be associated with more neurofibrillary tangles in the cortex and brain atrophy at death.[17] However, this study was done in Honolulu comprising a different ethnical population under other environmental factors. Replication needs to be done in a Caucasian population such as ours. Another pathological study showed that elderly who died with hypertension had more senile plaques in the cortex than those without hypertension.[18]

Besides a high blood pressure level, we also found dropping blood pressure and lower concurrent blood pressure levels to be associated with more global brain atrophy, as was also reported by others.[5, 6] From our sample with examinations 20 years before MRI, we observed that most of the subjects with low blood pressure levels in late life came from higher blood pressure levels earlier in life. Hence it may be that these previous higher blood pressure levels were responsible for more global brain atrophy at late life. However, it seems unlikely that this explains the whole association between a low or dropping blood pressure level and more global brain atrophy, given our observation that higher previous blood pressure levels were not very strongly associated with more global brain atrophy at late life. We can speculate on two interpretations of the association between low or dropping diastolic blood pressure levels and atrophy. First, a decline in blood pressure level over time may lead to mild ischemia of the brain.[19, 20] In healthy subjects, a low systemic blood pressure level will not have a large impact on cerebral blood flow because the brain has the ability to keep cerebral blood flow constant by cerebral autoregulation.[21] However, in subjects with impaired cerebral autoregulation, the lower limit of blood pressure at which cerebral autoregulation still functions is shifted towards a higher blood pressure level,[22] and subsequently a low systemic blood pressure level may be inadequate for healthy brain perfusion.[19, 23] As a second interpretation for the association between a drop in blood pressure and atrophy, one might speculate that atrophy of the brain, once it is severe enough, causes a decline in blood pressure levels. The central nervous system is involved in blood pressure regulation[24, 25] and in the very elderly it was observed that those with more frontal or insular atrophy had on average lower blood pressure levels.[5] Our results did however not indicate a differential association between a low blood pressure level and atrophy in specific regions. The association between low blood pressure and atrophy in

this non-demented population fit findings in patients with early Alzheimer's disease in which blood pressure levels drop, possibly due to an increase in atrophy.[26, 27]
In summary, we found that in a non-demented population both a high and a declining blood pressure predicted more global brain atrophy on MRI. Prospective studies using several measurements of atrophy and blood pressure are required to unravel the chronology of these associations.

References

1. Schmidt R, Fazekas F, Koch M, et al. Magnetic resonance imaging cerebral abnormalities and neuropsychologic test performance in elderly hypertensive subjects. A case-control study. Arch Neurol 1995; 52:905-10.
2. Fox NC, Crum WR, Scahill RI, Stevens JM, Janssen JC, Rossor MN. Imaging of onset and progression of Alzheimer's disease with voxel- compression mapping of serial magnetic resonance images. Lancet 2001; 358:201-5.
3. Manolio TA, Kronmal RA, Burke GL, et al. Magnetic resonance abnormalities and cardiovascular disease in older adults. The Cardiovascular Health Study. Stroke 1994; 25:318-27.
4. DeCarli C, Miller BL, Swan GE, et al. Predictors of Brain Morphology for the Men of the NHLBI Twin Study. Stroke 1999; 30:529-536.
5. Skoog I, Andreasson LA, Landahl S, Lernfelt B. A population-based study on blood pressure and brain atrophy in 85-year- olds. Hypertension 1998; 32:404-9.
6. Swan GE, DeCarli C, Miller BL, Reed T, Wolf PA, Carmelli D. Biobehavioral characteristics of nondemented older adults with subclinical brain atrophy. Neurology 2000; 54:2108-14.
7. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.
8. Hofman A, Laar van A, Klein F, Valkenburg HA. Coffee and cholesterol (letter). New England Journal of Medicine 1983; 309:1248-1249.
9. Hofman A, Grobbee DE, de Jong PTVM, van den Ouweland FA. Determinants of disease and disability in the elderly: the Rotterdam Elderly Study. Eur J Epidemiol 1991; 7:403-22.
10. de Groot JC, de Leeuw FE, Oudkerk M, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and cognitive function: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:145-51.
11. Vermeer SE, Koudstaal PJ, Oudkerk M, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Prevalence and risk factors of silent brain infarcts in the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study. Stroke 2002; 33:21-5.
12. Salerno JA, Murphy DGM, Horwitz B, et al. Brain atrophy in hypertension. A volumetric magnetic resonance imaging study. Hypertension 1992; 20:340-8.

13. Hatazawa J, Yamaguchi T, Ito M, Yamaura H, Matsuzawa T. Association of hypertension with increased atrophy of brain matter in the elderly. J Am Geriatr Soc 1984; 32:370-4.
14. Strassburger TL, Lee HC, Daly EM, et al. Interactive effects of age and hypertension on volumes of brain structures. Stroke 1997; 28:1410-7.
15. de Leeuw FE, de Groot JC, Oudkerk M, et al. A follow-up study of blood pressure and cerebral white matter lesions. Ann Neurol 1999; 46:827-33.
16. Meguro K, Yamaguchi T, Hishinuma T, et al. Periventricular hyperintensity on magnetic resonance imaging correlated with brain ageing and atrophy. Neuroradiology 1993; 35:125-9.
17. Petrovitch H, White LR, Izmirilian G, et al. Midlife blood pressure and neuritic plaques, neurofibrillary tangles, and brain weight at death: the HAAS. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:57-62.
18. Sparks DL, Scheff SW, Liu H, Landers TM, Coyne CM, Hunsaker JC, 3rd. Increased incidence of neurofibrillary tangles (NFT) in non-demented individuals with hypertension. J Neurol Sci 1995; 131:162-9.
19. de la Torre JC. Critically attained threshold of cerebral hypoperfusion: the CATCH hypothesis of Alzheimer's pathogenesis. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:331-42.
20. Sabri O, Ringelstein EB, Hellwig D, et al. Neuropsychological Impairment Correlates With Hypoperfusion and Hypometabolism but Not With Severity of White Matter Lesions on MRI in Patients With Cerebral Microangiopathy. Stroke 1999; 30:556-566.
21. Paulson OB, Strandgaard S, Edvinsson L. Cerebral autoregulation. Cerebrovasc Brain Metab Rev 1990; 2:161-92.
22. Moody DM, Santamore WP, Bell MA. Does tortuosity in cerebral arterioles impair down-autoregulation in hypertensives and elderly normotensives? A hypothesis and computer model. Clin Neurosurg 1991; 37:372-87.
23. Mentis MJ, Salerno J, Horwitz B, et al. Reduction of functional neuronal connectivity in long-term treated hypertension. Stroke 1994; 25:601-7.
24. Chalmer J, Arnolda L, Llewellyn-Smith I, Minson J, Pilowsky P. Central nervous control of blood pressure. In: Swales JD, editor. Textbook of Hypertension. Oxford: Blackwell Scientific Publications, 1994:409-26.
25. Burke WJ, Coronado PG, Schmitt CA, Gillespie KM, Chung HD. Blood pressure regulation in Alzheimer's disease. J Auton Nerv Syst 1994; 48:65-71.
26. Skoog I, Lernfelt B, Landahl S, et al. 15-year longitudinal study of blood pressure and dementia. Lancet 1996; 347:1141-5.
27. Ruitenberg A, Skoog I, Ott A, et al. Blood pressure and risk of dementia: results from the Rotterdam study and the Gothenburg H-70 Study. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 2001; 12:33-9.

Chapter 2.3

Homocysteine and brain atrophy

Patients with Alzheimer's disease have higher plasma homocysteine levels than controls but it is uncertain whether higher plasma homocysteine levels are involved in the early pathogenesis of the disease. Hippocampal, amygdalar and global brain atrophy on brain magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) have been proposed as early markers of Alzheimer's disease. In the Rotterdam Scan Study, a population-based study of age-related brain changes in 1,077 non-demented people aged 60 to 90 years, we investigated the association between plasma homocysteine levels and severity of hippocampal, amygdalar and global brain atrophy on MRI. We used axial T1 weighted MR images to visualise global cortical brain atrophy (measured semi-quantitatively; range 0-15) and a 3D HASTE (half-Fourier acquisition single-shot turbo spin echo) sequence in 511 participants to measure hippocampal and amygdalar volumes. We had non-fasting plasma homocysteine levels in 1,031 of the participants and in 505 of the participants with hippocampal and amygdalar volumes. Individuals with higher plasma homocysteine levels had on average more cortical atrophy [0.23 units (95% CI 0.07 to 0.38 units) per standard deviation increase in plasma homocysteine levels] and more hippocampal atrophy [difference in left hippocampal volume –0.05 ml (95% CI –0.09 to –0.01) and in right hippocampal volume –0.03 ml (95% CI –0.07 to 0.01) per standard deviation increase in plasma homocysteine levels]. No association was observed between plasma homocysteine levels and amygdalar atrophy. These results support the hypothesis that higher plasma homocysteine levels are associated with more atrophy of the hippocampus and cortical regions in elderly at risk of Alzheimer's disease.

Introduction

Patients with Alzheimer's disease or cognitive impairment have higher plasma homocysteine levels than cognitively unimpaired older subjects.[1-3] Recently, a high plasma homocysteine level was shown to be a strong, independent risk factor for the development of Alzheimer's disease.[4] Elevated plasma total homocysteine level has emerged as a vascular risk factor[5] and vascular factors may play an important role in the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease.[6] Furthermore, homocysteine has direct neurotoxic effects on hippocampal and cortical neurones.[7 8] In Alzheimer patients, homocysteine was associated with atrophy of the medial temporal lobe and patients with higher homocysteine levels had a more rapid rate of atrophy over time.[1] Since Alzheimer's disease is characterised by a long prodromal period, its etiology may be better investigated in relation to early preclinical markers of the disease. Hippocampal, amygdalar and global brain atrophy on MRI may serve as such early markers.[9-11] The aim of this study was to investigate the association between plasma homocysteine levels and these brain MRI outcomes as putative early markers of Alzheimer's disease in a non-demented older population.

Methods

Study Sample

This study is based on data collected in the Rotterdam Scan Study, a population-based cohort study, designed to investigate the determinants and consequences of age-related brain changes in the elderly.[6] In 1995-1996, we randomly selected 1,904 elderly participants (aged 60 to 90 years) stratified by gender and age (5 years) from two ongoing population-based cohort studies: the Rotterdam Study[12] and the Zoetermeer Study.[13] The presence of dementia was assessed in a stepwise approach as used in the Rotterdam Study.[14] First, participants were screened with the Mini-Mental State Examination (MMSE) and the Geriatric Mental State Schedule (GMS). Those scoring below 26 on the MMSE or more than 0 on the GMS were additionally assessed with the CAMDEX interview.[15] Subjects thereafter suspected to be demented were examined by a neurologist. Finally, an expert panel reviewing all relevant information decided whether an individual was to be considered demented or not, based on criteria of the DSM-IIIR. Additionally, persons who were blind or had contraindications for MRI were excluded, leaving 1,717 persons eligible. A total of 1,077 individuals participated (participation rate of 63 %) and gave written informed consent to a protocol, which was approved by the medical ethics committee of Erasmus Medical Center, Rotterdam, the Netherlands.

MRI acquisition

All 1,077 participants underwent an axial T1, T2 and proton-density weighted brain MRI scan in a 1.5-Tesla unit [Philips (n=514) and Siemens (n=563)].[16] For the 563 subjects originating from the Rotterdam Study,[12] we added a 3D Half-Fourier Acquisition Single-Shot Turbo Spin Echo (HASTE) sequence to the protocol (inversion time 440 ms, repetition time 2800 ms, 128 contiguous sagittal slices of 1.2-mm, matrix 192x256, field of view 256x256). Two HASTE modules were sequentially acquired after the inversion pulse (effective echo time of 29 ms and 440 ms), of which the first was used for the volumetric assessments of the hippocampus and amygdala. Of the 563, fifty-two participants developed claustrophobia, leaving 511 participants with a HASTE sequence.

Hippocampal and amygdalar volumes

The HASTE sequence was used to reconstruct coronal slices (contiguous 1.5-mm slices) perpendicular to the long axis of the hippocampus (Figure 1).

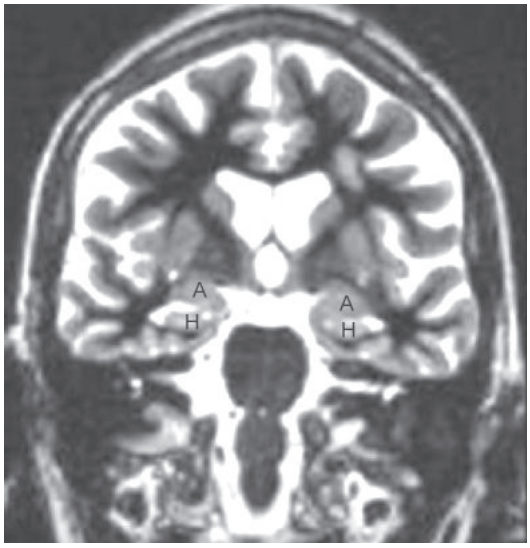


Figure 1. Coronal slice on which the hippocampus (H) and amygdala (A) are depicted

The left and right hippocampus and amygdala were manually traced using a mouse-driven cursor based on a reference atlas.[17] Tracing proceeded from posterior to anterior, starting at the slice where the crux of the fornices was in full profile. The in-plane boundaries of the hippocampus were defined to include the subiculum, the CA1 through CA4 sectors of the hippocampus proper and the gyrus dentatus. Tracing of the amygdala included all of its nuclei.

As the anterior boundary of the amygdala is poorly defined in nature, we defined this to be the slice at the rostral extreme of the temporal stem. Volumes (ml) were calculated [sum of areas (mm2) X 1.5 mm/1000]. We measured the midsagittal area (cm^2) by tracing the margin of the inner table of the skull in order to have a proxy for total intracranial volume.[9] Two readers, who were blinded to clinical information, measured the 511 scans. Intra- and interreader studies based on 14 random scans showed good reproducibility. Intrarater intraclass correlation coefficients for the left and right hippocampus were r=0.93 and r=0.90, and interrater intraclass correlation coefficients were r=0.87 and r=0.83, respectively. For the left and right amygdala the intrarater intraclass correlation coefficients were r=0.82 and r=0.78, the interrater intraclass correlation coefficients were r=0.80 and r=0.77, respectively.

Global brain atrophy rating

The severity of global brain atrophy was scored on T1 weighted hard copies, blinded to clinical information, based on the widening of sulci and narrowing of gyri in comparison to reference scans. A score from 0 (no cortical atrophy) to 3 (severe cortical atrophy) at five different brain regions (frontal, parietal, temporal and occipital lobes and insular region) was given. The sum score of all five regions (range 0-15) was used for the analyses. The intrarater weighted kappa was 0.82, and the interrater weighted kappa was 0.81.

Plasma homocysteine measurements

Non-fasting blood samples were collected and processed at time of MRI as described previously.[18] Blood samples were unavailable in 39 participants due to errors in the blood collection process. Plasma levels of total homocysteine were determined by fluorescence polarisation immunoassay on an IMx analyser (Abbott). Seven individuals with extreme values were excluded from the analyses since their plasma homocysteine levels fell outside the range 5-45 µmol/l in order to minimize the effects of regression dilution bias. Finally, 1,031 participants were available for the analyses on global brain atrophy, and 505 participants for the analyses on hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy.

Covariates

We obtained information on the following covariates by interview and physical examination in 1995-1996: diabetes mellitus, hypertension (systolic blood pressure level ≥160 mmHg, or diastolic blood pressure level ≥95 mmHg, or use of blood pressure lowering medication), pack-years of cigarette smoking, vitamin supplements[19] and serum creatinine levels (enzymatic assay). Presence of carotid artery plaques, and the intima-media thickness of the common carotid artery, were assessed as markers of atherosclerotic disease.[20] White matter lesions on MRI were scored in periventricular (grade 0-9) and subcortical regions (approximated vol-

ume).[16] Infarcts on MRI were defined as focal hyperintensities on T2 weighted images, without prominent hypointensities on T1 weighted images.[19]

Data analysis

The relation between plasma homocysteine level and atrophy was evaluated using both homocysteine in quintiles and as continuous variable. Since homocysteine levels increase markedly with age, quintiles were defined in an age-specific manner for each of five-year age categories. We compared adjusted means of hippocampal and amygdalar volumes and global brain atrophy across the age-specific quintiles of plasma homocysteine by analysis of covariance (ANCOVA). The analyses were adjusted for age, sex, diabetes, hypertension, pack-years of cigarette smoking, serum creatinine, and, for the hippocampal and amygdalar analyses, midsagittal area. Because these analyses did not suggest a non-linear association between homocysteine and atrophy, we performed multivariate linear regression to calculate the change in atrophy per standard deviation (SD) increase in plasma homocysteine level. We investigated whether carotid atherosclerosis, white matter lesions or presence of infarcts on MRI mediated the association between homocysteine and atrophy by adding these covariates to the model. Assumptions of the models were confirmed by residual analyses.

Results

Selected characteristics of the total study sample and the subset with hippocampal and amygdalar volumes are shown in Table 1.

Table 1. Characteristics of the study sample in total and of the subset with hippocampal and amygdalar volumes

Characteristic	Total (n=1031)	Subset (n=505)
Age, years	72 ± 7	73 ± 8
Sex, % women	52	50
Total homocysteine (µmol/l)	11.5 ± 4.1	11.9 ± 4.3
Presence of diabetes, %	7	6
Presence of hypertension, %	52	53
Pack-years of cigarette smoking	19 ± 24	20 ± 25
Serum creatinine level (µmol/l)	88.9 ± 18.6	89.7 ± 19.9

Values are unadjusted means ± SD or percentages unless otherwise specified

Plasma homocysteine levels increased with increasing age (1.5 µmol/l increase per 10 years) and were higher in men (sex difference 1.2 µmol/l). Sixty-one participants (5.9%) reported use of multivitamin supplements, and these individuals had lower plasma homocysteine levels than non-users (age and sex adjusted difference –1.3 µmol/l; 95% CI –2.3 to –0.3).
Figure 2 shows the association between plasma homocysteine levels and hippocampal volumes. People with higher plasma homocysteine levels had smaller hippocampal volumes [difference in left hippocampal volume –0.05 (95% CI –0.09 to –0.01) and right hippocampal volume –0.03 (95% CI –0.07 to 0.01) per SD increase in plasma homocysteine level adjusted for age, sex, diabetes, hypertension, pack-years of cigarette smoking, creatinine levels and midsagittal area].

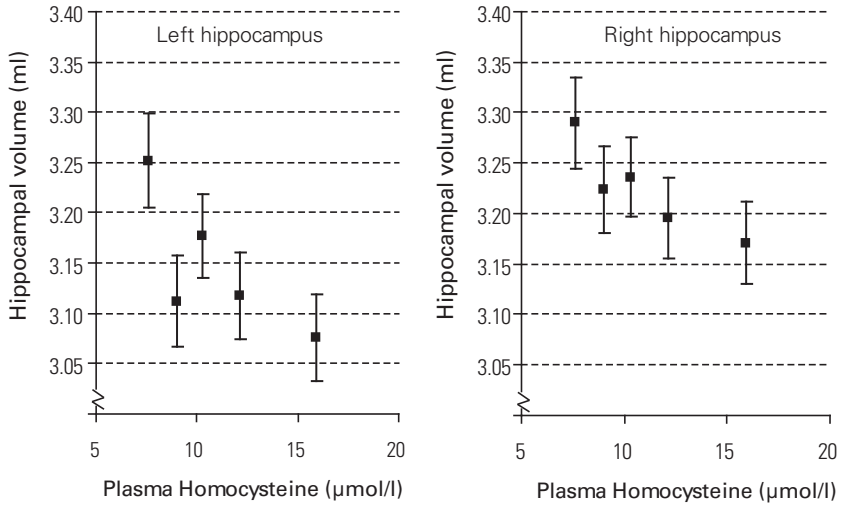


Figure 2. Hippocampal volumes according to age-specific quintiles of plasma homocysteine levels. The mean volumes (standard error) are plotted at the median of each quintile and are adjusted for age, sex, diabetes, hypertension, pack-years of cigarette smoking, creatinine levels and midsagittal area. Note that the left hippocampus is on average smaller than the right hippocampus

Further adjustment for carotid atherosclerosis, white matter lesions and infarcts did not change this association (data not shown). In contrast, there was a non-significant decrease in amygdalar volume with increasing plasma homocysteine levels (Figure 3). Per SD increase in plasma homocysteine level, the left amygdalar volume decreased –0.01 (95% CI –0.04 to 0.03) and the right amygdalar volume decreased –0.02 ml (95% CI –0.05 to 0.02).

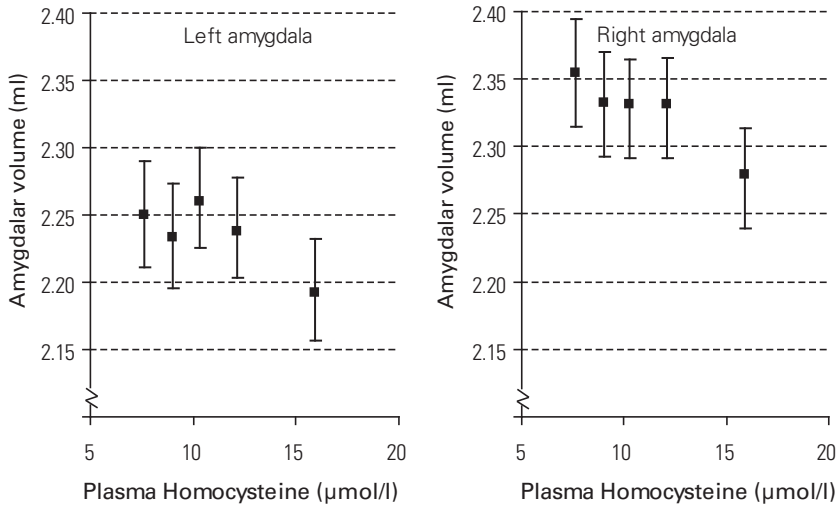


Figure 3. Amygdalar volumes according to age-specific quintiles of plasma homocysteine levels. The mean volumes (standard error) are plotted at the median of each quintile and are adjusted for age, sex, diabetes, hypertension, pack-years of cigarette smoking, creatinine levels and midsagittal area. Note that the left amygdala is on average smaller than the right amygdala

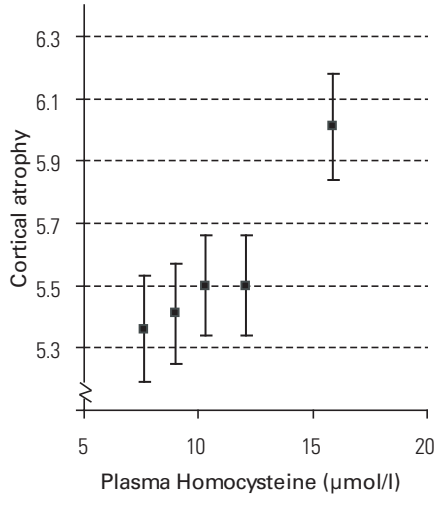


Figure 4. Global brain atrophy according to age-specific quintiles of plasma homocysteine levels. The mean atrophy score (standard error) is plotted at the median of each quintile and is adjusted for age, sex, diabetes, hypertension, pack-years of cigarette smoking and creatinine levels

Figure 4 shows the association between plasma homocysteine levels and severity of cortical atrophy. The degree of cortical atrophy increased with increasing plasma homocysteine levels [per SD 0.23 units more (95% CI 0.07 to 0.38)]. This association was unaltered after adjusting for carotid atherosclerosis [per SD 0.22 (0.06 to 0.37)] and slightly weakened after adjusting for white matter lesions and infarcts [per SD 0.19 (0.03 to 0.34)].
The results were not materially altered after exclusion of regular users of multivitamin supplements.

Discussion

This study found that increasing plasma homocysteine levels are associated with more hippocampal and cortical atrophy in an older non-demented population.
The chief strength of the present study is the population-based study design and the large number of volumetric assessments of the hippocampus and amygdala. However, a limitation was that the instruments used to assess global brain atrophy were somewhat imprecise.
Plasma homocysteine levels reflect vitamin status, renal function and genetic variations in the enzymes controlling homocysteine metabolism genes.[5] Recently, it was shown that a low plasma folate level may predict more neocortical atrophy at death[21] though homocysteine may have mediated this association. There is no available data on effects of genetic variations in homocysteine metabolism on brain atrophy. Two putative effects of homocysteine support a causal association between higher plasma homocysteine levels and brain atrophy. First, homocysteine damages the vascular walls[22] from arteries.[23, 24] People with more global brain atrophy have more frequently atherosclerosis in the carotid arteries and white matter lesions on MRI, which are assumed to be small vessel disease.[25, 26] However, the association between plasma homocysteine levels and atrophy was unaltered by adjusting for carotid atherosclerosis and only partly reduced by adjusting for white matter lesions, suggesting that other pathways may be involved. Second, neurotoxic effects of homocysteine in cultures of cortical and hippocampal neurones could partly explain the associations.[7 8] These studies in rats showed that hippocampal neurones were even more sensitive to the effects of homocysteine[7] than cortical neurones.[8] Some individuals with hippocampal, and possibly global, brain atrophy are more likely to develop clinical Alzheimer's disease.[10, 11] The findings of the present study suggest that higher homocysteine levels may be associated with early Alzheimer pathology. However, due to the cross-sectional design of the current study, it remains uncertain whether high homocysteine levels actually precede changes in pathology and cause the brain to shrink. Prospective studies using several atrophy and homocysteine measurements are necessary to unravel cause and consequence. The finding that high baseline homocysteine levels in patients with Alzheimer's disease predicted more rapid atrophy

of the medial temporal lobe over the following three years supports a causal association.[1] Our results confirm cross-sectional studies which show a high plasma homocysteine level to be associated with Alzheimer's disease and cognitive impairment.[1-3] Furthermore, they are in keeping with a prospective study which showed that a high plasma homocysteine level is an independent risk factor of Alzheimer's disease.[4]

Several large-scale randomised trials with folic acid-based vitamin supplements to lower homocysteine levels are currently being conducted and almost all of these trials include an assessment of cognitive function, some have sub-studies that also include MRI measurements. Further large-scale trials are required to assess whether lowering plasma homocysteine levels may prevent Alzheimer-related structural abnormalities or delay progression of clinical symptoms of Alzheimer's disease.

References

1. Clarke R, Smith AD, Jobst KA, Refsum H, Sutton L, Ueland PM. Folate, vitamin B12, and serum total homocysteine levels in confirmed Alzheimer disease. Arch Neurol 1998; 55:1449-55.
2. Lehmann M, Gottfries CG, Regland B. Identification of cognitive impairment in the elderly: homocysteine is an early marker. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 1999; 10:12-20.
3. McCaddon A, Davies G, Hudson P, Tandy S, Cattell H. Total serum homocysteine in senile dementia of Alzheimer type. Int J Geriatr Psychiatry 1998; 13:235-9.
4. Seshadri S, Beiser A, Selhub J, et al. Plasma homocysteine as a risk factor for dementia and Alzheimer's disease. N Engl J Med 2002; 346:476-83.
5. Refsum H, Ueland PM, Nygård O, Vollset SE. Homocysteine and cardiovascular disease. Annu Rev Med 1998; 49:31-62.
6. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.
7. Kruman II, Culmsee C, Chan SL, et al. Homocysteine elicits a DNA damage response in neurons that promotes apoptosis and hypersensitivity to excitotoxicity. J Neurosci 2000; 20:6920-6.
8. Lipton SA, Kim WK, Choi YB, et al. Neurotoxicity associated with dual actions of homocysteine at the N- methyl-D-aspartate receptor. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1997; 94:5923-8.
9. Cuenod CA, Denys A, Michot JL, et al. Amygdala atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. An in vivo magnetic resonance imaging study. Arch Neurol 1993; 50:941-5.
10. Fox NC, Crum WR, Scahill RI, Stevens JM, Janssen JC, Rossor MN. Imaging of onset and progression of Alzheimer's disease with voxel- compression mapping of serial magnetic resonance images. Lancet 2001; 358:201-5.

11. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu Y, et al. Rates of hippocampal atrophy correlate with change in clinical status in aging and AD. Neurology 2000; 55:484-89.
12. Hofman A, Grobbee DE, de Jong PTVM, van den Ouweland FA. Determinants of disease and disability in the elderly: the Rotterdam Elderly Study. Eur J Epidemiol 1991; 7:403-22.
13. Hofman A, Laar van A, Klein F, Valkenburg HA. Coffee and cholesterol (letter). New England Journal of Medicine 1983; 309:1248-1249.
14. Ott A, Breteler MMB, van Harskamp F, Stijnen T, Hofman A. Incidence and risk of dementia. The Rotterdam Study. Am J Epidemiol 1998; 147:574-80.
15. Roth M, Huppert FA, Tym E. Camdex, The Cambridge examination for mental disorders of the elderly. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1988.
16. de Groot JC, de Leeuw FE, Oudkerk M, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and cognitive function: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:145-51.
17. Duvernoy HM. The human hippocampus: functional anatomy, vascularization and serial sections with MRI. Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 1998.
18. Vermeer SE, Van Dijk EJ, Koudstaal PJ, et al. Homocysteine, silent brain infarcts, and white matter lesions: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Annals of Neurology 2002; 51:285-289.
19. Vermeer SE, Koudstaal PJ, Oudkerk M, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Prevalence and risk factors of silent brain infarcts in the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study. Stroke 2002; 33:21-5.
20. Bots ML, van Swieten JC, Breteler MMB, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and atherosclerosis in the Rotterdam Study. Lancet 1993; 341:1232-7.
21. Snowdon DA, Tully CL, Smith CD, Perez Riley K, Markesbery WR. Serum folate and the severity of atrophy of the neocortex in Alzheimer disease: findings from the Nun study. Am J Clin Nutr 2000; 71:993-8.
22. Nappo F, De Rosa N, Marfella R, et al. Impairment of endothelial functions by acute hyperhomocysteinemia and reversal by antioxidant vitamins. JAMA 1999; 281:2113-8.
23. Fassbender K, Mielke O, Bertsch T, Nafe B, Fröschen S, Hennerici M. Homocysteine in cerebral macroangiography and microangiopathy. Lancet 1999; 353:1586-7.
24. Selhub J, Jacques PF, Bostom AG, et al. Association between plasma homocysteine concentrations and extracranial carotid-artery stenosis. N Engl J Med 1995; 332:286-91.
25. Manolio TA, Burke GL, O'Leary DH, et al. Relationships of Cerebral MRI Findings to Ultrasonographic Carotid Atherosclerosis in Older Adults : The Cardiovascular Health Study. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 1999; 19:356-365.
26. Meguro K, Yamaguchi T, Hishinuma T, et al. Periventricular hyperintensity on magnetic resonance imaging correlated with brain ageing and atrophy. Neuroradiology 1993; 35:125-9.

Chapter 2.4

Alcohol intake and brain MRI findings

Background: *Light-to-moderate alcohol consumers have a lower risk of dementia and possibly Alzheimer's disease compared to abstainers. As vascular disease may contribute to symptoms of Alzheimer's disease, reduction of cerebrovascular disease in light alcohol consumers could account for these observations. However, a low concentration of alcohol may also have direct effects on the hippocampus, a brain structure highly affected by Alzheimer's disease.*

Objective: *We investigated alcohol intake in relation to brain magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) findings of presumed vascular origin (white matter lesions and infarcts) and findings more specifically found in early Alzheimer's disease (hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy).*

Design: *In a population-based sample of 1,074 non-demented elderly (age 60-90) we made brain MRI on which we rated white matter lesions and brain infarcts. In a subset of 509 people, hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI were measured. Alcohol intake was assessed with a structured questionnaire. We categorized alcohol intake into lifetime abstaining, very light (<1 drink weekly), light (≥1 drink/week to <1 drink/day), moderate (≥1 drink/day to <4 drinks/day) and heavy (≥4 drinks/day).*

Results: *Light-to-moderate alcohol drinkers had less severe white matter lesions and brain infarcts on MRI compared to abstainers or heavy drinkers. Abstainers and very light drinkers had smaller hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI than light-to-moderate drinkers, but only if carrying an apolipoprotein (APOE) ε4 allele.*

Conclusions: *Our data suggest that light-to-moderate alcohol intake is associated with a lower prevalence of vascular brain findings and -in APOE ε4 carriers- hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI.*

Introduction

Several prospective population-based studies have shown that light-to-moderate alcohol consumers have a lower risk of dementia compared to abstaining or heavy alcohol use.[1-4] Most studies find a relation with vascular dementia,[2, 4, 5] consistent with the known beneficial effects of light-to-moderate alcohol consumption on vascular risk profile[6] and risk of stroke.[7] Vascular pathology likely contributes to the clinical syndrome in a large proportion of elderly Alzheimer patients.[8, 9] A plausible explanation for the associations that are seen between alcohol consumption and overall dementia or Alzheimer's disease[3, 4, 10] is therefore that this is through an effect on vascular pathology. Alternatively, alcohol in low amounts could have stimulatory effects on the release of acetylcholine in the hippocampus[11] and other non-vascular mechanisms might play a role.[12] A non-vascular relation between alcohol intake and Alzheimer's disease was indeed suggested by our observation in the Rotterdam Study that alcohol intake seemed only associated with Alzheimer's disease in carriers of the apolipoprotein (APOE) ε4 allele,[2] the risk allele for Alzheimer's disease.[13]

To further investigate what could underlie the relation between alcohol intake and risk of dementia, we decided to focus on the relation between alcohol intake and structural brain findings on MRI of non-demented elderly. We hypothesized that if the effect of alcohol on dementia risk were purely through an effect on vascular pathology, one would see a relation between alcohol intake and markers of cerebrovascular disease (brain infarcts, white matter lesions[9, 14-16] but not between alcohol intake and putative presymptomatic MRI markers of Alzheimer's disease (hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy[17-22] We investigated this in the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study.

Methods

Study sample

This study was based on data collected in the Rotterdam Scan Study, a population-based cohort study designed to investigate determinants and consequences of age-related brain changes on MRI.[23] The study had its baseline examinations from 1995 to 1996. At that time, we made a random selection of 1,904 elderly aged 60 to 90 years originating from two population cohort studies in strata of age (5 years) and sex. After exclusion of persons with dementia,[24] or contraindications to undergo MRI (such as metal clips, pacemaker, or claustrophobia), 1,717 persons were eligible of whom 1,077 participated and gave written informed consent (participation rate 63%, mean age 72.2 years, 52% women). The medical ethics committee of Erasmus Medical Center approved the study protocol.

Alcohol intake

A physician questioned each participant at baseline examinations about alcohol intake with a structured questionnaire. Alcohol intake was coded into lifetime abstaining, former drinking and current drinking (defined as having consumed alcohol during the past 12 months). Current and former drinkers were asked about the amount of their alcohol consumption. The amount assessed with this questionnaire correlated well with the information obtained by a food frequency questionnaire administered five years before in part of the sample (Pearson r=0.72, $P<0.01$).[25] We categorized current alcohol drinkers into very light (<1 drink weekly), light (≥1 drink/week to <1 drink/day), moderate (≥1 drink/day to <4 drinks/day) and heavy (≥4 drinks/day) drinkers similar to our previous report on dementia.[2] For three participants information on alcohol intake was missing.

MRI acquisition

All participants underwent axial T1, T2 and proton-density weighted brain MRI scanning with a 1.5-Tesla unit (Philips or Siemens) at baseline.[26] Only the Siemens MRI unit, in which 563 participants had their MRI brain scan, allowed us to additionally include a custom-made three dimensional (3D) MRI sequence (Half-Fourier Acquisition Single-Shot Turbo Spin Echo[27] for volumetric assessment of the hippocampus and amygdala. Fifty-two of the 563 participants developed claustrophobia during the MRI acquisition and another two had no information on alcohol intake, leaving 509 participants with information on alcohol intake and hippocampal and amygdalar volumes.

Cerebrovascular disease on MRI

MRI measurements were performed blinded to clinical information of the participants.[26, 28] White matter lesions were considered present if visible as hyperintense on proton-density and T2 weighted images, without prominent hypointensity on T1 weighted scans. Periventricular white matter lesions were scored semi-quantitatively from 0-9 and subcortical white matter lesions were counted in different size categories to approximate a total lesion volume (ml).[26] We defined infarcts as focal hyperintensities on T2 weighted images. Infarcts in the white matter also had to have corresponding hypointensities on T1 weighted images in order to distinguish them from white matter lesions. Infarcts on MRI were classified as silent or symptomatic.[28]

Hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI

We constructed a series of coronal brain slices (contiguous 1.5-mm slice thickness) from the 3D MRI, aligned to be perpendicular to the long axis of the hippocampus. We manually traced the boundaries of the hippocampus and amygdala on both sides on each slice with a

mouse-driven cursor.[27] The summed surface areas were multiplied by slice thickness to yield estimates of the hippocampal and amygdalar volume (ml). The left and right-sided volumes were summed to yield the total hippocampal and amygdalar volume. As a proxy for head size, we measured on the middle sagittal MRI slice the intracranial cross-sectional area.[27] We corrected for head size differences across individuals by dividing the uncorrected volumes by the subject's calculated head size area and subsequently multiplying this ratio by the average head size area (men and women separately).[29, 30]

Covariates

The following covariates were assessed at baseline by interview and physical examination: pack-years of cigarette smoking, educational level, body mass index, diabetes mellitus and hypertension.[28] APOE genotype testing was performed[31] and available for 969 participants in the total sample and 436 participants in the subset with hippocampal and amygdalar volume assessment; the remainder was mainly missing owing to no blood available. Participants were classified into carrier or non-carrier of an APOE ε4 allele; those with genotype APOE ε2ε4 (n=22 in the total sample and 9 in the subsample) were excluded in analyses considering APOE genotype.

Data analysis

We used multivariable linear regression to quantify the association between alcohol intake categories and white matter lesions and hippocampal and amygdalar volumes. With logistic regression, we calculated the adjusted odds ratio (95% confidence interval (CI)) of brain infarcts across alcohol intake categories using abstainers as the reference category. For tests of linear trend, we treated the categories of alcohol intake as continuous variable. For tests of quadratic trend, we squared the linear trend variable. As covariates we included age, sex and pack-years of cigarette smoking. Additionally, we adjusted for educational level, body mass index, diabetes and hypertension. We evaluated whether the effects of alcohol differed across sex and APOE genotype (carrier or non-carrier of the APOE ε4 allele) by performing stratified analyses and including interaction terms in the model.

Results

There were no differences in baseline characteristics between the total sample and the subsample with assessment of hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI (Table 1). In Table 2 characteristics according to alcohol intake categories are given for the total sample. Former drinkers (n=86 in the total sample and n=42 in the subsample) more frequently had hypertension and diabetes mellitus compared to current drinkers supporting our presumption that

former drinkers could have stopped drinking due to illness. Therefore, former drinkers were excluded from analyses on alcohol intake and brain MRI findings.

Table 1. Characteristics of the total study sample and of the subsample with assessment of hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on 3D MRI

	Total sample (n=1074)	Subsample with 3D MRI (n=509)
Age, years	72 ± 7	73 ± 8
Women, %	52	49
Current alcohol intake, drinks/day	1.2 ± 1.3	1.2 ± 1.4
Former alcohol users, %	8	8
Pack-years of cigarette smoking	19 ± 24	20 ± 25
Primary education, %	35	31
Body mass index, kg/m^2	27 ± 4	26 ± 4
Presence of diabetes, %	7	6
Presence of hypertension, %	52	53
Presence of APOE ε4 allele, %*	28	27
Presence of symptomatic infarct on MRI, %	4	6

Values are means ± standard deviation or percentages.

*Available in 969 out of the 1074 and in 436 out of the 509.

Table 3 shows that light alcohol drinkers had the lowest degree of periventricular white matter lesions on MRI (adjusted difference compared to abstainers 0.69 (95% CI 0.25 to 1.13, $P = 0.002$); compared to heavy drinkers 0.79 (95% CI 0.17 to 1.41, $P = 0.01$)). They also had less subcortical white matter lesions but differences did not reach statistical significance (adjusted difference compared to abstainers 0.57 (95% CI –0.05 to 1.20, $P = 0.07$); compared to heavy drinkers 0.35 (95% CI –0.54 to 1.24, $P = 0.44$)). Brain infarcts on MRI were less frequently found in very light and light drinkers but none of the odds ratios reached statistical significance (Table 3). When we excluded persons with symptomatic infarcts on MRI (n=42), because they could have changed alcohol intake after the stroke, results remained similar. The associations did not change after additional adjustments for educational level, body mass index, diabetes and hypertension and were similar in men and women and in APOE ε4 carriers and non-ε4 carriers.

Table 2. Characteristics according to current alcohol intake in the total sample

	Alcohol intake					
	Abstainers (n=114)	Very light (<1/week) (n=195)	Light (≥1/week - <1/day) (n=247)	Moderate (1-3/day) (n=386)	Heavy (≥4/day) (n=46)	Former drinkers (n=86)
Age, years	72 ± 8	73 ± 8	72 ± 8	72 ± 7	70 ± 7	74 ± 7
Women, %	78	69	50	38	26	55
Pack-years of cigarette smoking	7 ± 16	14 ± 22	18 ± 22	23 ± 24	37 ± 33	21 ± 25
Primary education, %	45	38	34	28	39	45
Body mass index, kg/m^2	27 ± 4	27 ± 4	27 ± 4	26 ± 3	26 ± 3	26 ± 4
Presence of diabetes, %	10	7	5	5	4	17
Presence of hypertension, %	56	56	51	47	54	59
Presence of APOE ε4 allele, %	31	23	23	28	30	39
Presence of symptomatic infarct on MRI, %	6	3	2	5	4	2

Values are means ±standard deviation or percentages

Table 3. Vascular brain MRI findings according to alcohol intake in the total sample

	Alcohol intake					
	Abstainers (n=114)	Very light (<1/week) (n=195)	Light (≥1/week - <1/day) (n=247)	Moderate (1-3/day) (n=386)	Heavy (≥4/day) (n=46)	*P* value for Trend* Linear (Quadratic)
White matter lesions						
Periventricular, mean grade ± SE†	2.73 ± 0.19	2.51 ± 0.14	2.04 ± 0.12	2.37 ± 0.10	2.83 ± 0.29	0.001 (0.001)
Subcortical mean volume (ml) ± SE†	1.58 ± 0.27	1.60 ± 0.20	1.01 ± 0.18	1.49 ± 0.14	1.36 ± 0.42	0.31 (0.36)
Brain infarcts						
Number (%)	34 (30)	43 (22)	52 (21)	94 (24)	9 (20)	
Odds ratio (95% CI)‡	1.00 (ref)	0.63 (0.36-1.09)	0.65 (0.38-1.12)	0.86 (0.52-1.43)	0.80 (0.33-1.96)	0.14 (0.11)

* *P*-value for trend calculated from multiple linear regression models with alcohol intake in categories and its squared term.

†ANCOVA was used for calculating adjusted means in groups. Adjusted for age, sex, and pack-years of cigarette smoking.

‡Logistic regression was used to calculate adjusted odds ratios. Adjusted for age, sex, and pack-years of cigarette smoking

Table 4. Hippocampal and amygdalar volume on MRI according to alcohol intake in the subsample

	Alcohol intake					
	Abstainers (n=38)	Very light (<1/week) (n=97)	Light (≥1/week - <1/day) (n=103)	Moderate (1-3/day) (n=209)	Heavy (≥4/day) (n=20)	*P* value for Trend* Linear (Quadratic)
Hippocampal volume (ml) ± SE†	6.33 ± 0.14	6.41 ± 0.09	6.47 ± 0.08	6.38 ± 0.06	6.28 ± 0.20	0.30 (0.25)
Amygdalar volume (ml) ± SE†	4.56 ± 0.11	4.49 ± 0.07	4.63 ± 0.07	4.62 ± 0.05	4.62 ± 0.16	0.66 (0.90)

**P*-value for trend calculated from multiple linear regression models with alcohol intake in categories and its squared term.

†ANCOVA was used for calculating adjusted means in groups. Adjusted for age, sex, and pack-years of cigarette smoking

Table 4 shows that overall there was no association between alcohol intake and hippocampal or amygdalar volumes on MRI. However, the effect of alcohol intake on volumes differed according to APOE genotype (*P*-value of interaction term = 0.02 for hippocampal volume and *P* = 0.07 for amygdalar volume). In carriers of the ε4 allele, alcohol intake was positively associated with hippocampal and amygdalar volumes, whereas in non-ε4 carriers there was no association (Figure 1). The associations between alcohol intake and hippocampal or amygdalar volumes did not change after additional adjustment for educational level, body mass index, diabetes and hypertension and were similar in men and women.

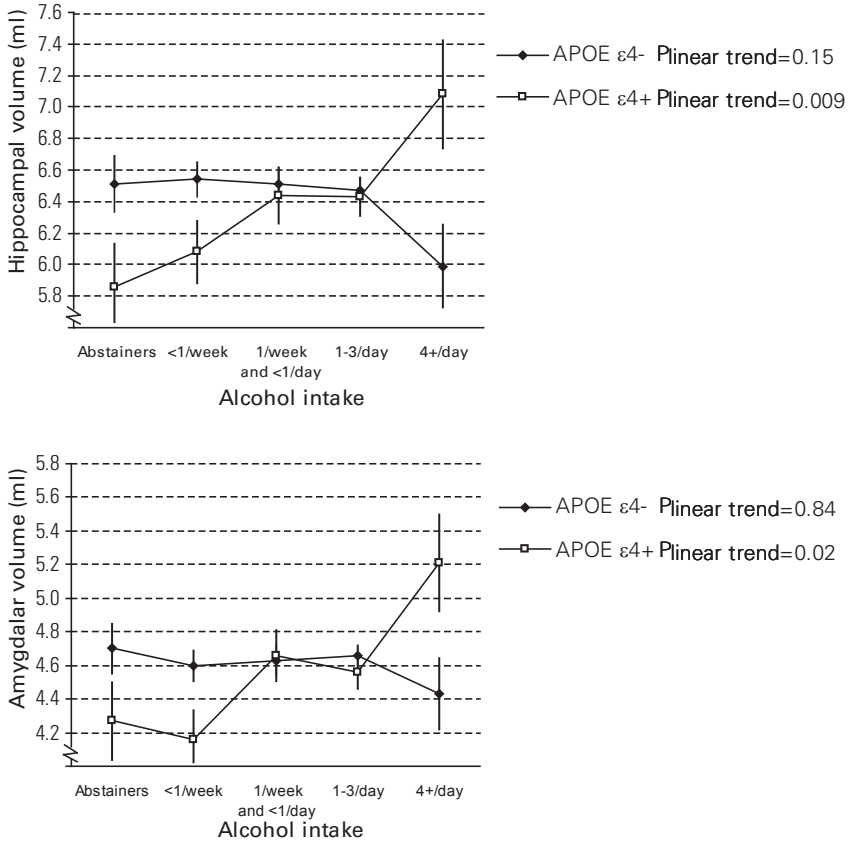


Figure 1. Hippocampal and amygdalar volume on MRI according to alcohol intake in strata of APOE genotype (non-ε4 carrier (n=288) and ε4 carrier (n=101)). Volumes were adjusted for age, sex and pack-years of cigarette smoking and normalized to average head size. Error bars indicate standard error of the mean

Discussion

In this population-based study in the elderly, we found that light-to-moderate alcohol drinkers had less cerebral white matter lesions and brain infarcts on MRI compared to abstainers and heavy drinkers. In APOE ε4 carriers, but not in non-ε4 carriers, we found a positive association between alcohol intake and hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI.

The strength of our study is the large sample with brain MRI and volumetric assessments of the hippocampus and amygdala. Some methodological issues need to be discussed. First, we relied on self-reported alcohol intake, which may have led to underreporting or overreporting. Although we may misclassify absolute amounts of alcohol intake, the ranking of people according to their alcohol intake will be adequate.[32] Second, we assessed average alcohol intake over a 1-year period before MRI examinations while it might be better to have information on the average alcohol intake over the lifetime. Finally, we had no detailed information on the type of alcoholic drink used. Previous studies showed that moderate beer, liquids or wine consumption are equally associated with a reduced risk of dementia,[2, 4] though the Copenhagen City Heart Study found the association only for moderate wine consumption.[10]

Light-to-moderate alcohol drinking is associated with a reduced risk of cognitive impairment and dementia compared to lifetime abstention.[1-4, 10, 33, 34] In line with the beneficial effects of alcohol on lipid profile, hemostatic factors,[6] and atherosclerosis,[35] most investigators found a reduced risk of vascular dementia in light-to-moderate alcohol consumers.[2, 4, 5] Consistent with these vascular effects of alcohol and with observations in the Cardiovascular Health Study (CHS),[36] we found that light-to-moderate alcohol consumers had less cerebral white matter lesions -in particular in the periventricular region- and infarcts on MRI. Different pathophysiological events may lead to either periventricular or subcortical white matter lesions.[14] Especially the periventricular white matter is vulnerable to ischemia and severe periventricular white matter lesions are related to carotid atherosclerosis.[37] Light-to-moderate alcohol drinking has also been associated with a reduced risk of Alzheimer's disease in several,[1, 3, 4, 10, 38] but not all studies.[39, 40] Besides reducing cerebrovascular pathology which contributes to the development of symptoms of Alzheimer's disease[8, 9, 24] alcohol in moderate amounts may also increase the release of acetylcholine of the hippocampus,[11] has antioxidative effects[41] and induce the release of potentially beneficial prostaglandins.[12] The traditional Alzheimer pathology, i.e. amyloid plaques and neurofibrillary tangles accumulates in the brain with high predilection of the medial temporal lobe.[42] This may lead to neuronal loss and atrophy in vivo detectable on MRI even in persons who have not yet developed clinical symptoms of dementia.[17-22] APOE ε4 carriers are at increased risk to develop Alzheimer neuropathology,[43] atrophy of structures in the medial temporal lobe[44] and clinical Alzheimer's disease.[13] Observations in the Rotterdam Study suggested that light-to-moderate alcohol consumption is associated with a reduced risk

of Alzheimer's disease only in APOE ε4 carriers.[2] Carmelli et al[45] also reported a stronger association of light drinking and better cognitive performance in APOE ε4 carriers. In our current study, we found that APOE ε4 carriers who were light-to-moderate alcohol drinkers had less hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy compared to abstainers. Although not all persons with hippocampal or amygdalar atrophy will develop Alzheimer's disease, they are at increased risk to develop clinical symptoms of Alzheimer's disease[18] and, as such, our finding support the hypothesis that there could be a reduced risk of Alzheimer's disease for light-to-moderate alcohol drinkers with the APOE ε4 allele. Alcohol has antioxidative properties[41] and this might suppress the highly sensitive peroxidation of the apolipoprotein ε4,[46] and thereby amyloid plaque formation in the medial temporal lobe[47,48] or neurotoxicity of ß-amyloid.[49] Surprisingly, the CHS found a lower risk of dementia in alcohol users to be more consistent among persons without the APOE ε4 allele.[4] Possibly the younger population studied in the Rotterdam Study compared to the CHS led to these discrepancies because the APOE ε4 allele is a stronger risk factor for Alzheimer's disease at younger ages.[13] The EVA study also found a reduced risk of cognitive deterioration with alcohol intake in non-ε4 carriers but in that study the APOE ε4 allele itself was not a risk factor for cognitive decline.[50]

To conclude, our findings suggest that light-to-moderate alcohol intake is associated to brain MRI findings indicative of cerebrovascular disease and -in APOE ε4 carriers- to hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI. Given the possibility of confounding in observational studies on alcohol use, and the potentially dangerous effects of alcohol, recommendations to start drinking alcohol cannot be given. Our findings are however in line with observations that light-to-moderate alcohol consumption is associated with a reduced risk of dementia.

References

1. Orgogozo JM, Dartigues JF, Lafont S, et al. Wine consumption and dementia in the elderly: a prospective community study in the Bordeaux area. Rev Neurol (Paris) 1997; 153:185-92.
2. Ruitenberg A, van Swieten JC, Witteman JCM, et al. Alcohol consumption and risk of dementia: the Rotterdam Study. Lancet 2002; 359:281-6.
3. Huang W, Qiu C, Winblad B, Fratiglioni L. Alcohol consumption and incidence of dementia in a community sample aged 75 years and older. J Clin Epidemiol 2002; 55:959-64.
4. Mukamal KJ, Kuller LH, Fitzpatrick AL, Longstreth WT, Jr., Mittleman MA, Siscovick DS. Prospective study of alcohol consumption and risk of dementia in older adults. JAMA 2003; 289:1405-13.
5. Hébert R, Lindsay J, Verreault R, Rockwood K, Hill G, Dubois MF. Vascular dementia : incidence and risk factors in the Canadian study of health and aging. Stroke 2000; 31:1487-93.
6. Rimm EB, Williams P, Fosher K, Criqui M, Stampfer MJ. Moderate alcohol intake and lower

risk of coronary heart disease: meta- analysis of effects on lipids and haemostatic factors. BMJ 1999; 319:1523-1528.

7. Reynolds K, Lewis B, Nolen JD, Kinney GL, Sathya B, He J. Alcohol consumption and risk of stroke: a meta-analysis. JAMA 2003; 289:579-88.
8. de la Torre JC. Alzheimer disease as a vascular disorder: nosological evidence. Stroke 2002; 33:1152-62.
9. Kalaria RN. The role of cerebral ischemia in Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:321-30.
10. Truelsen T, Thudium D, Grønbæk M. Amount and type of alcohol and risk of dementia: the Copenhagen City Heart Study. Neurology 2002; 59:1313-9.
11. Henn C, Loffelholz K, Klein J. Stimulatory and inhibitory effects of ethanol on hippocampal acetylcholine release. Naunyn Schmiedebergs Arch Pharmacol 1998; 357:640-7.
12. Das UN. Alcohol consumption and risk of dementia. Lancet 2002; 360:490.
13. Farrer LA, Cupples LA, Haines JL, et al. Effects of age, sex, and ethnicity on the association between apolipoprotein E genotype and Alzheimer disease. A meta-analysis. APOE and Alzheimer Disease Meta Analysis Consortium. JAMA 1997; 278:1349-56.
14. Pantoni L, Garcia JH. Pathogenesis of leukoaraiosis: a review. Stroke 1997; 28:652-9.
15. Wong TY, Klein R, Sharrett AR, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions, retinopathy, and incident clinical stroke. JAMA 2002; 288:67-74.
16. Barber R, Scheltens P, Gholkar A, et al. White matter lesions on magnetic resonance imaging in dementia with lewy bodies, Alzheimer's disease, vascular dementia, and normal aging. J Neu rol Neurosurg Psychiatry 1999; 67:66-72.
17. Bobinski M, de Leon MJ, Wegiel J, et al. The histological validation of post mortem magnetic resonance imaging- determined hippocampal volume in Alzheimer's disease. Neuroscience 2000; 95:721-5.
18. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, et al. Prediction of AD with MRI-based hippocampal volume in mild cognitive impairment. Neurology 1999; 52:1397-1403.
19. Scheltens P, Fox N, Barkhof F, De Carli C. Structural magnetic resonance imaging in the practical assessment of dementia: beyond exclusion. Lancet Neurol 2002; 1:13-21.
20. Mizuno K, Wakai M, Takeda A, Sobue G. Medial temporal atrophy and memory impairment in early stage of Alzheimer's disease: an MRI volumetric and memory assessment study. J Neu rol Sci 2000; 173:18-24.
21. Killiany RJ, Gomez-Isla T, Moss M, et al. Use of structural magnetic resonance imaging to predict who will get Alzheimer's disease. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:430-9.
22. Convit A, de Leon MJ, Tarshish C, et al. Hippocampal volume losses in minimally impaired elderly. Lancet 1995; 345:266.
23. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evi-

dence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.

24. Vermeer SE, Prins ND, den Heijer T, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Silent brain infarcts and the risk of dementia and cognitive decline. N Engl J Med 2003; 348:1215-22.
25. Klipstein-Grobusch K, den Breeijen JH, Goldbohm RA, et al. Dietary assessment in the elderly: validation of a semiquantitative food frequency questionnaire. Eur J Clin Nutr 1998; 52:588-96.
26. de Groot JC, de Leeuw FE, Oudkerk M, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and cognitive function: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:145-51.
27. Hackert VH, den Heijer T, Oudkerk M, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal head size associated with verbal memory performance in nondemented elderly. Neuroimage 2002; 17:1365-72.
28. Vermeer SE, Koudstaal PJ, Oudkerk M, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Prevalence and risk factors of silent brain infarcts in the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study. Stroke 2002; 33:21-5.
29. Callen DJ, Black SE, Gao F, Caldwell CB, Szalai JP. Beyond the hippocampus: MRI volumetry confirms widespread limbic atrophy in AD. Neurology 2001; 57:1669-74.
30. Cuenod CA, Denys A, Michot JL, et al. Amygdala atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. An in vivo magnetic resonance imaging study. Arch Neurol 1993; 50:941-5.
31. Wenham PR, Price WH, Blandell G. Apolipoprotein E genotyping by one-stage PCR. Lancet 1991; 337:1158-9.
32. Feunekes GI, van 't Veer P, van Staveren WA, Kok FJ. Alcohol intake assessment: the sober facts. Am J Epidemiol 1999; 150:105-12.
33. Dufouil C, Ducimetiere P, Alperovitch A. Sex differences in the association between alcohol consumption and cognitive performance. EVA Study Group. Epidemiology of Vascular Aging. Am J Epidemiol 1997; 146:405-12.
34. Elias PK, Elias MF, D'Agostino RB, Silbershatz H, Wolf PA. Alcohol consumption and cognitive performance in the Framingham Heart Study. Am J Epidemiol 1999; 150:580-9.
35. Kiechl S, Willeit J, Rungger G, Egger G, Oberhollenzer F, Bonora E. Alcohol consumption and atherosclerosis: what is the relation? Prospective results from the Bruneck Study. Stroke 1998; 29:900-7.
36. Mukamal KJ, Longstreth WT, Jr., Mittleman MA, Crum RM, Siscovick DS. Alcohol consumption and subclinical findings on magnetic resonance imaging of the brain in older adults: the cardiovascular health study. Stroke 2001; 32:1939-46.
37. de Leeuw FE, de Groot JC, Bots ML, et al. Carotid atherosclerosis and cerebral white matter lesions in a population based magnetic resonance imaging study. J Neurol 2000; 247:291-6.
38. Bachman DL, Green RC, Benke KS, Cupples LA, Farrer LA. Comparison of Alzheimer's disease risk factors in white and African American families. Neurology 2003; 60:1372-1374.

39. Tanaka N, Asada T, Kinoshita T, Yamashita F, Uno M. Alcohol consumption and risk of dementia. Lancet 2002; 360:491.
40. Hebert LE, Scherr PA, Beckett LA, et al. Relation of smoking and alcohol consumption to incident Alzheimer's disease. Am J Epidemiol 1992; 135:347-55.
41. Hillbom M. Oxidants, antioxidants, alcohol and stroke. Front Biosci 1999; 4:e67-71.
42. Braak H, Braak E. Neuropathological stageing of Alzheimer-related changes. Acta Neuropathol 1991; 82:239-59.
43. Bennett DA, Wilson RS, Schneider JA, et al. Apolipoprotein E e4 allele, AD pathology, and the clinical expression of Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 2003; 60:246-52.
44. den Heijer T, Oudkerk M, Launer LJ, van Duijn CM, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal, amygdalar, and global brain atrophy in different apolipoprotein E genotypes. Neurology 2002; 59:746-8.
45. Carmelli D, Swan GE, Reed T, Schellenberg GD, Christian JC. The effect of apolipoprotein E epsilon4 in the relationships of smoking and drinking to cognitive function. Neuroepidemiology 1999; 18:125-33.
46. Jolivalt C, Leininger-Muller B, Bertrand P, Herber R, Christen Y, Siest G. Differential oxidation of apolipoprotein E isoforms and interaction with phospholipids. Free Radic Biol Med 2000; 28:129-40.
47. Strittmatter WJ, Weisgraber KH, Huang DY, et al. Binding of human apolipoprotein E to synthetic amyloid beta peptide: isoform-specific effects and implications for late-onset Alzheimer disease. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1993; 90:8098-102.
48. Pike CJ, Burdick D, Walencewicz AJ, Glabe CG, Cotman CW. Neurodegeneration induced by beta-amyloid peptides in vitro: the role of peptide assembly state. J Neurosci 1993; 13:1676-87.
49. Huang HM, Ou HC, Hsieh SJ. Antioxidants prevent amyloid peptide-induced apoptosis and alteration of calcium homeostasis in cultured cortical neurons. Life Sci 2000; 66:1879-92.
50. Dufouil C, Tzourio C, Brayne C, Berr C, Amouyel P, Alpérovitch A. Influence of apolipoprotein E genotype on the risk of cognitive deterioration in moderate drinkers and smokers. Epidemiol ogy 2000; 11:280-4.

Chapter 2.5

Apolipoproteine E genotype and brain atrophy

The ε4 allele of the APOE gene increases the risk for Alzheimer's disease (AD), whereas the ε2 allele may be protective. The authors assessed the impact of APOE genotype on hippocampal, amygdalar and global brain atrophy as putative markers of preclinical AD in a non-demented population. Carriers of ε4 had significantly more hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy than ε3ε3 subjects, but not more global brain atrophy. Carriers of ε2 did not have less brain atrophy than ε3ε3 subjects.

Introduction

The elevated risk of APOE allele ε4 for AD is well established, whereas the APOE allele ε2 may have a protective effect on AD. Hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy are putative early markers of AD. MRI studies investigating the impact of APOE genotype on the degree of hippocampal atrophy have yielded contradictory findings.[1-6] Some studies found demented persons carrying the ε4 allele to have more severe hippocampal atrophy[1, 2] but other studies did not.[3, 4] Suggestions that primarily the right hippocampus is affected in non-demented and demented ε4 carriers need further study.[5, 6] Most studies, although not all,[7] showed no effect of the ε4 allele on the degree of global brain atrophy, which occurs probably later in the course of AD.[3, 6, 8] To our knowledge, no studies specifically evaluated the relation of the ε2 allele with the degree of hippocampal, amygdalar, and global brain atrophy. The aim of this study was to assess whether hippocampal, amygdalar, and global brain atrophy in non-demented elderly subjects differed according to APOE genotype. We hypothesized that ε2 carriers would have less and ε4 carriers more atrophy than those with the common APOE ε3ε3 genotype.

Methods

Subjects and procedures

In 1995 and 1996, we invited 1,904 elderly aged 60 to 90 years to participate as part of the Rotterdam Scan Study.[9] We excluded persons who were demented, were blind or had MRI contraindications, leaving 1,717 persons eligible. Complete information, including a cerebral MRI scan, was obtained in 1,077 individuals, who gave written informed consent (participation rate 63%). The medical ethics committee of Erasmus University, Rotterdam, the Netherlands approved the study.

MRI examinations were done using a 1.5 Tesla MR unit and included an axial T1 weighted scan (repetition time [TR] 485 ms or 700 ms, echo time [TE] 14 ms, slice thickness 5 or 6 mm, interslice gap 20%). For volumetric measurements of the hippocampus and amygdala, a custom-made, inversion recovery - double contrast 3D half-Fourier acquisition single-shot turbo spin echo (HASTE) sequence was included (inversion time 440 ms, [TR] 2800 ms, 128 contiguous sagittal slices of 1.2-mm, matrix 192x256, field of view 256x256). Two HASTE modules were sequentially acquired after the inversion pulse (effective TE of 29 ms and 440 ms); the first was used for the volume measurements. This 3D sequence was done in a subsample of 563 subjects; 52 developed claustrophobia during the measurement, leaving 511 subjects. APOE genotyping was performed on coded DNA samples[10] without knowledge of MRI measurements. APOE genotyping was present for 971 in the total sample and 437 in the subsample; the remainder was missing owing to no blood available. The allele frequencies

were ε2=0.08, ε3=0.77, and ε4=0.15, which was in Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium (χ^2=0.6, df=3: *P*>0.2). Memory function was evaluated by a 15 word verbal word learning task that tests immediate and delayed recall (after 15 minutes).

MRI measurements

MRI measurements were done blinded to clinical characteristics. Global brain atrophy was scored on T1 weighted scans for cortical atrophy based on the size of gyri and sulci at five locations (0 [no cortical atrophy] to 3 [severe cortical atrophy]: total range 0 to 15), and for subcortical atrophy by the ventricle-to-brain ratio (average of assessments at three locations). Intra- and interreader studies showed moderate to good agreement. Hippocampal and amygdalar volumes were measured on coronal slices (1.5-mm, no interslice gap) reconstructed from the HASTE to be perpendicular to the long axis of the hippocampus. The left and right hippocampus and amygdala were manually traced with a mouse-driven cursor on a SUN work station featuring a Magic View 1000 program using boundaries similar to others.[4] The anterior boundary of the amygdala was defined as the plane including the most anterior part of the temporal stem. Volumes were calculated by summing the areas multiplied by slice thickness. Intra- and interreader studies showed intraclass correlation coefficients exceeded r=0.77. We also measured the midsagittal area by tracing the inner skull in order to have a proxy for intracranial volume.

Data analyses

APOE genotypes were grouped in at least one APOE ε2 allele (APOE ε2+), APOE ε3ε3, or at least one APOE ε4 allele (APOE ε4+). Subjects with APOE ε2ε4 genotype were excluded (n=22 in the total study sample and n=9 in the subsample). The APOE group was entered as a categorical dummy variable (with APOE ε3ε3 as reference) into a multiple linear regression model (analysis of covariance). This model included age, sex and -in the hippocampal and amygdalar analyses- midsagittal area as covariates. We calculated adjusted means in cortical and subcortical atrophy and hippocampal and amygdalar volumes across APOE genotypes by entering the mean age, sex distribution, and -in the hippocampal and amygdalar analyses- mean midsagittal area in the linear regression model. Analyses were done for the left and right hippocampal and amygdalar volume separately and for the sum of left and right volumes. Finally, we repeated the analyses excluding persons with a memory score (immediate or delayed recall) <1.5 SD of the age- and education- adjusted means.

Results

Characteristics according to APOE genotype are shown in Table 1. The total study sample comprised 24 subjects homozygous for the ε4 allele, 10 of whom were in the subsample.

Table 1. Characteristics of study sample according to APOE genotype

Characteristic	APOE genotype*		
	APOE ε2+ (n=120)	APOE ε3ε3 (n=568)	APOE ε4+ (n=261)
Age, years	72 ± 7	73 ± 7	71 ± 7
Sex, % women	58	51	52
Mini-Mental State Examination	27.7 ± 2.0	27.5 ± 2.1	27.1 ± 2.5
Memory score < 1.5 SD, %†	7	9	15
Cortical atrophy, range 0-15	5.63 ± 2.71	5.56 ± 2.77	5.35 ± 2.82
Subcortical atrophy, ratio	0.321 ± 0.039	0.317 ± 0.036	0.314 ± 0.032
Hippocampus (ml)‡			
Left	3.12 ± 0.45	3.19 ± 0.46	3.12 ± 0.45
Right	3.21 ± 0.39	3.26 ± 0.45	3.19 ± 0.47
Amygdala (ml)‡			
Left	2.22 ± 0.30	2.25 ± 0.38	2.17 ± 0.41
Right	2.31 ± 0.36	2.35 ± 0.41	2.28 ± 0.40

Values are unadjusted means ±SD or percentages.

* Subjects with APOE ε2ε4 (n=22) were excluded.

† Percentage of subjects with memory score <1.5 SD below the age and education adjusted means.

‡ Hippocampal and amygdalar volumes were assessed in 428 subjects

Carriers of ε4 had more often a low memory score than those with APOE ε3ε3 (*P*=0.01). APOE genotype was not related to global brain atrophy (age- and sex- adjusted means [SEM] for cortical atrophy: ε2+ =5.63 [0.21], ε3ε3 =5.46 [0.09], ε4+ =5.57 [0.14], [*P*=0.65]; for subcortical atrophy ε2+ =0.321 [0.003], ε3ε3 =0.316 [0.001], ε4+ =0.316 [0.002], [*P*=0.19]). Carriers of ε4 had significantly smaller hippocampi and amygdalae than did subjects with APOE ε3ε3, both on the left and right side (Table 2). APOE ε2 carriers did not have larger hippocampal or amygdalar volumes compared to APOE ε3ε3 subjects. In contrast, their average volumes approximated those of ε4 carriers (difference in total hippocampal and total amygdalar volume for ε2 versus ε4 carriers 0.09 ml [-0.18 to 0.35] and 0.13 ml [-0.10 to 0.35]).

Hippocampal and amygdalar volumes decreased with increasing ε4 dose (difference with ε3ε3 subjects, total hippocampal volume: 1 allele –0.17 ml [95% CI –0.35 to 0.02], 2 alleles –0.71 ml [95% CI –1.22 to –0.20]; total amygdalar volume: 1 allele –0.17 ml [95% CI –0.33 to –0.02], 2 alleles –0.42 ml [95% CI –0.85 to 0.02]).

Table 2. Difference in hippocampal and amygdalar volume according to APOE genotype

	Difference in volume (95% CI) as compared to subjects with APOE ε3ε3 (n=259)*				
		Hippocampus		Amygdala	
	Number	Left	Right	Left	Right
APOE ε2+	52	–0.08 (–0.21 to 0.05)	–0.05 (–0.17 to 0.08)	–0.03 (–0.14 to 0.07)	–0.03 (–0.14 to 0.08)
APOE ε4+	117	–0.11 (–0.20 to –0.01)	–0.11 (–0.20 to –0.02)	–0.10 (–0.18 to –0.02)	–0.09 (–0.17 to –0.01)

*Values are differences (95% CI) in volume (ml), adjusted for age, sex and midsagittal area

Subjects with memory performance lower than 1.5 SD below the age- and education- adjusted means had smaller hippocampal (adjusted difference –0.25 ml [95% CI –0.50 to –0.01]) but not amygdalar volumes (–0.08 ml [95% CI –0.29 to 0.13]). When we excluded these subjects, we found a similar effect of ε4 on volumes (Table 3).

Table 3. Difference in hippocampal and amygdalar volume according to APOE genotype, in total sample and in sample after exclusion of subjects with low memory performance

	Difference in volume (95% CI) as compared to subjects with APOE ε3ε3*			
	Hippocampus		Amygdala	
	Total	Exclusion low memory performance†	Total	Exclusion low memory performance†
Number	428	369	428	369
APOE ε2+	–0.13 (–0.37 to 0.12)	–0.20 (–0.45 to 0.05)	–0.06 (–0.27 to 0.14)	–0.13 (–0.35 to 0.08)
APOE ε4+	–0.21 (–0.39 to –0.03)	–0.21 (–0.40 to –0.02)	–0.19 (–0.34 to –0.04)	–0.17 (–0.33 to –0.01)

*Values are difference (95% CI) in volume (ml), adjusted for age, sex and midsagittal area.

†Subjects with memory score <1.5 SD below the age and education adjusted means were excluded

Discussion

We found that non-demented ε4 carriers had more hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy, but not more global brain atrophy, than those with the APOE ε3ε3 genotype. Suggestions from smaller studies in both nondemented (n=54) and demented (n=42) subjects that the ε4 allele especially affected the right hippocampus and amygdala could not be confirmed.[5, 6] Contrary to expectations, ε2 carriers had more atrophy than those with the ε3ε3 genotype, but the difference was not statistically significant. Our finding that APOE genotype is not related to global brain atrophy is in keeping with previous studies in non-demented and demented elderly.[3, 6, 8] However, the rating of global brain atrophy was less sensitive than our volumetric measurements and subtle differences in global brain atrophy across genotype may have been missed. We considered that the associations that we found in this non-demented population may reflect preclinical AD in ε4 carriers. Indeed, the ε4 carriers more often had low memory performance which was associated with smaller hippocampal volumes. However, excluding subjects with memory performance lower than 1.5 SD below the age- and education- adjusted means did not change results. Although we cannot exclude the possibility that ε4 carriers have smaller hippocampi and amygdalae throughout life, our data suggest that measurable hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy occurs before memory decline can be objectively determined.

References

1. Hashimoto M, Yasuda M, Tanimukai S, et al. Apolipoprotein E ε4 and the pattern of regional brain atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 2001; 57:1461-6.
2. Geroldi C, Pihlajamäki M, Laakso MP, et al. APOE-ε4 is associated with less frontal and more medial temporal lobe atrophy in AD. Neurology 1999; 53:1825-32.
3. Schmidt H, Schmidt R, Fazekas F, et al. Apolipoprotein E ε4 allele in the normal elderly: neuropsychologic and brain MRI correlates. Clin Genet 1996; 50:293-9.
4. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, et al. Hippocampal atrophy and apolipoprotein E genotype are independently associated with Alzheimer's disease. Ann Neurol 1998; 43:303-10.
5. Tohgi H, Takahashi S, Kato E, et al. Reduced size of right hippocampus in 39- to 80-year-old normal subjects carrying the apolipoprotein E ε4 allele. Neurosci Lett 1997; 236:21-4.
6. Lehtovirta M, Laakso MP, Soininen H, et al. Volumes of hippocampus, amygdala and frontal lobe in Alzheimer patients with different apolipoprotein E genotypes. Neuroscience 1995; 67:65-72.
7. Wahlund LO, Julin P, Lannfelt L, Lindqvist J, Svensson L. Inheritance of the ApoE ε4 allele increases the rate of brain atrophy in dementia patients. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 1999;

10:262-8.

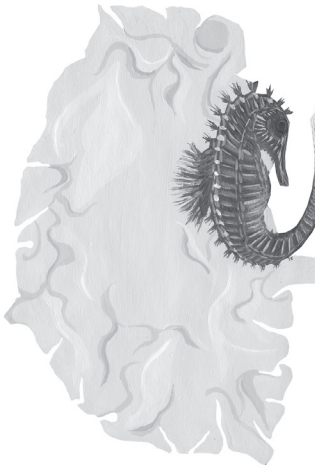
8. DeCarli C, Reed T, Miller BL, Wolf PA, Swan GE, Carmelli D. Impact of apolipoprotein E ε4 and vascular disease on brain morphology in men from the NHLBI twin study. Stroke 1999; 30:1548-53.

9. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.

10. Slooter AJC, Cruts M, Kalmijn S, et al. Risk estimates of dementia by apolipoprotein E genotypes from a population-based incidence study: the Rotterdam Study. Arch Neurol 1998; 55:964-8.

Chapter 3

Endocrine risk factors of brain atrophy on MRI



Chapter 3.1

Plasma estrogens, hippocampal atrophy and memory performance

Background: *Estrogens may prevent cognitive decline and Alzheimer disease. Animal study findings have shown beneficial effects of estrogen on the brain, particularly on the hippocampus, a structure related to memory performance and early Alzheimer disease.*

Objective: *To investigate whether higher levels of endogenous estradiol in older women and men are associated with larger hippocampal volumes on magnetic resonance imaging and better memory performance.*

Design and Setting: *Cross-sectional analysis within the Rotterdam Scan Study, a population-based study in the Netherlands of elderly subjects who do not have dementia.*

Participants: *Two hundred ten women and 202 men, aged 60 to 90 years, with plasma levels of total estradiol and, in part, 162 women and 149 men also with levels of bioavailable and free estradiol.*

Main Outcome Measure: *Hippocampal volumes on magnetic resonance imaging and memory performance (delayed recall).*

Results: *Women with higher total estradiol levels had smaller hippocampal volumes and poorer memory performance –0.29 ml (95% confidence interval, –0.57 to –0.00) and –0.4 (95% confidence interval, –1.3 to 0.5) fewer words in delayed recall testing for the highest tertile compared with the lowest tertile. Similar inverse associations were found among bioavailable and free-estradiol levels, hippocampal volumes, and memory. In men, no association was observed between estradiol levels and hippocampal volume, but a trend was found for higher levels of total estradiol to be associated with poorer memory performance.*

Conclusion: *Our data do not support the hypothesis that higher levels of endogenous estradiol in older women and men are associated with larger hippocampal volumes and better memory performance.*

Introduction

After menopause, women have low levels of circulating estrogens. Observational studies reported a reduced risk of cognitive decline and Alzheimer disease (AD) in postmenopausal women using estrogen replacement therapy.[1, 2] In animals, estrogens protect hippocampal neurons exposed to amyloid-ß,[3] improve synapse formation on dendritic spines in the hippocampus,[4] and promote survival of hippocampal neurons, acting in concert with growth factors.[5] Estrogen receptors are located throughout the brain, but especially in the hippocampus.[6] Given the beneficial effects of estrogens on the hippocampus in animals, it has been hypothesized that estrogens may prevent hippocampal atrophy, a key feature of AD.[7] The hippocampus plays a pivotal role in memory function and is one of the first regions affected in AD.[8] The aim of this study was to investigate whether higher endogenous levels of estradiol were associated with larger hippocampal volumes on magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) and better memory performance. We examined this hypothesis in a population-based study of older women and men who did not have dementia.

Methods

Rotterdam Scan Study

This study is based on all participants in the Rotterdam Scan Study that originated from the Rotterdam Study. The Rotterdam Study is a large population-based cohort study in the Netherlands that started in 1990 and investigates the prevalence, incidence, and determinants of various chronic diseases among elderly participants.[9] From 1995 to 1996, we randomly selected 965 living members (aged, 60-90 years) of this cohort in strata of sex and age (5 years) for participation in the Rotterdam Scan Study.[10] After exclusion of individuals who had dementia (n=16),[11] or had contraindications to undergo MRI (n=117), 832 persons were eligible for our study. Among these, 563 participants gave their written informed consent to participate in the study (response rate, 68%), which included undergoing a MRI brain scan. The study was approved by the medical ethics committee of Erasmus MC, Rotterdam, the Netherlands.

MRI procedures

All subjects underwent T1-, T2-, and proton-density–weighted images in a 1.5-T magnetic resonance unit (VISION MR; Siemens, Erlangen, Germany).[12] For volumetric measurements of the hippocampus, a custom-made, inversion recovery—double contrast, 3-dimensional, half-Fourier acquisition single-shot turbo spin-echo (HASTE) sequence was included (inversion time, 440 milliseconds; repetition time, 2800 milliseconds; 128 contiguous sagittal slices of 1.2-mm; acquisition matrix, 192×256 pixels; and field of view, 256×256 cm). Two HASTE

modules were sequentially acquired after the inversion pulse (effective echo times of 29 milliseconds and 440 milliseconds). Each HASTE module combined nonselective radiofrequency excitations to provide a short interecho spacing of 3.9 milliseconds. The first HASTE module was used for the hippocampal volume measurement.

Hippocampal volumes

We reconstructed a series of coronal brain slices (contiguous 1.5-mm slices) based on the HASTE sequence, aligned to be perpendicular to the long axis of the hippocampus. All reconstructed slices were transferred to a workstation (Magic View 1000; Siemens) for volumetric assessment of the left and right hippocampi (Figure 1).

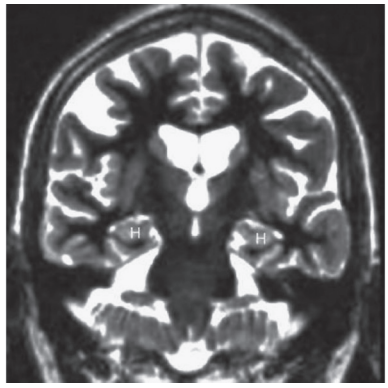


Figure 1. Coronal slice on which left and right hippocampus (H) are depicted

Referencing to an anatomical atlas,[13] we manually traced the boundaries of both hippocampi on each slice using a mouse-driven pointer. We proceeded from posterior to anterior, starting on the slice where the crux of the fornices was in full profile. The alveus could often be used to delineate the boundary of the hippocampal head from the amygdala. Entering the outlined surface areas (expressed in millimeters squared), we multiplied the summed surface areas on each side with slice thickness to yield estimates of the left and right hippocampal volume (expressed in milliliters). In the current analyses the left and right hippocampal volumes were summed.

We also reconstructed a midsagittal slice (thickness 3.0 mm). The midsagittal area, which was used as a proxy for intracranial volume, was measured by tracing the inner table of the skull. Two raters (T.d.H. and a colleague) who were blinded to any clinical information related to the participants, assessed the scans. Studies performed on 14 random scans to evaluate intrarater and interrater correlation showed good overall agreement.

Memory performance

All participants underwent neuropsychological testing.[12] The Mini-Mental State Examination was administered to assess global cognitive function.[14] Memory function was evaluated by a 15-word learning test based on the Rey Auditory Verbal Learning Test.[15] This test consists of 3 learning trials in which 15 words have to be remembered. After 15 minutes, the subject is asked to recall as many words as possible (delayed recall). In the present study we used the delayed recall score because this score is most strongly associated with hippocampal volumes[16] and with early AD.[17]

Blood measurements

Venapuncture was done in nonfasting subjects between 8:30 AM and 4 PM at baseline examination of the Rotterdam Scan Study (1990-1993). Blood samples were collected in 5-ml tubes containing a 0.5-ml sodium citrate solution. All tubes were stored on ice before and after blood sampling. Platelet-free plasma was obtained by 2-stage centrifugation (10 minutes at 1600g at 4ºC and 30 minutes at 7000g at 4ºC). Platelet-free samples were immediately frozen in liquid nitrogen and stored at –80ºC. Assays were performed blinded to information on the subject. Plasma levels of estradiol and sex hormone–binding globulin were estimated with double antibody radioimmunoassays (ultrasensitive method for estradiol; Diagnostic Systems Laboratories, Webster, Tex). Because of the small volumes of plasma available, all estradiol levels are single sample estimations. Intra-assay coefficients of variation, determined on the basis of duplicate results of internal quality control pools with 3 different levels of each analyte, were below 4% for sex hormone–binding globulin and 18% for estradiol. Because interassay variations were 14% (sex hormone–binding globulin) and 21% (estradiol), results of all batches were normalized by multiplying all concentrations within a batch with a factor, which equalized results for the internal quality control pools. As measures of the levels of bioavailable and free estradiol, nonsex hormone–binding globulin-bound estradiol, and nonprotein-bound estradiol, respectively, were calculated on the basis of hormone and binding protein levels.[18, 19] The median interval from blood sampling (1990-1993) to hippocampal volumes and memory testing (1995-1996) was 2.9 years (range, 1.6-6.6 years).

Covariates

Several variables may confound an association between estradiol levels and hippocampal volume or memory performance, such as age at the time of venapuncture, educational level, smoking habits, alcohol intake, body mass index (BMI) (calculated as weight in kilograms divided by the height in meters squared), depressive symptoms, apolipoprotein E (APOE) genotype, and for women, the variables included type of menopause, age at menopause, and use of hormone replacement therapy (HRT) (ie, those who ever used HRT or those who never

used HRT) for menopausal reports (Anatomical Therapeutical Chemical code g03). The level of education was dichotomized into primary education and lower vocational training and university education. We categorized smoking status into current, former, and never and made dummy variables for the analyses. Alcohol intake was recorded in grams per day.[20] Depressive symptoms were assessed using the Center for Epidemiologic Studies Depression Scale (CES-D)[21] at time of assessment of memory performance. Apolipoprotein E genotyping was done according to standard methods[22] and was coded into non-APOE ε4 carrier and APOE ε4 carrier. Type of menopause was classified into natural or artificial (surgically or chemically induced). Age at natural menopause was defined as the age at which menses had not occurred for at least 1 year. Type and age of menopause were combined in 1 categorical variable with 4 groups: (1) artificial menopause, (2) natural menopause before the age of 48 years, (3) natural menopause between ages 48 and 52 years, or (4) natural menopause after the age of 52 years.

Study sample

To obtain the study samples for the analyses, we excluded 4 women who used HRT at the time of blood drawing, leaving 559 subjects (Figure 2). Because estradiol levels were measured as part of several blood measurements and small amounts of plasma were available, we randomly missed total estradiol levels for 147 subjects. Thus, 412 subjects for the analyses on total estradiol levels were included. Because of missing data on binding protein levels (n=101), we had bioavailable and free-estradiol levels in 311 subjects. These 311 subjects with bioavailable and free-estradiol levels were similar to the 248 subjects who were dropped from these analyses for age, hippocampal volume, and delayed recall score.

Data analysis

All analyses were performed in women and men separately. We first investigated whether there was a threshold in the relation between estradiol level and outcome by analysis of covariance (ANCOVA). Tertiles of total, bioavailable, and free estradiol were the group variable and we calculated adjusted mean hippocampal volumes and delayed recall scores in each tertile. Three consecutive models were used. The first adjusted for age and —in the hippocampal analyses— midsagittal area to account for intracranial volume.[23] After separately investigating several covariates, it appeared as if the BMI was the strongest confounder in the associations so the second model was adjusted, in addition to age and midsagittal area, for BMI. In the third model we additionally entered educational level, smoking, alcohol use, CES-D score, APOE genotype, and, for women, age at menopause, type of menopause, and use of ever taking HRT. Because the ANCOVA did not suggest a specific threshold in the relation between estradiol levels and outcome, we performed a multivariate linear regression analysis

to calculate the difference in hippocampal volume and delayed recall score per SD increase in estrogen levels. To investigate whether there was an indication of differential associations in age strata (<70 years and ≥70 years) or APOE genotype, we included in the multivariate linear model an interaction term and performed stratified analyses. Finally, we repeated the analyses excluding women with a history of HRT use.

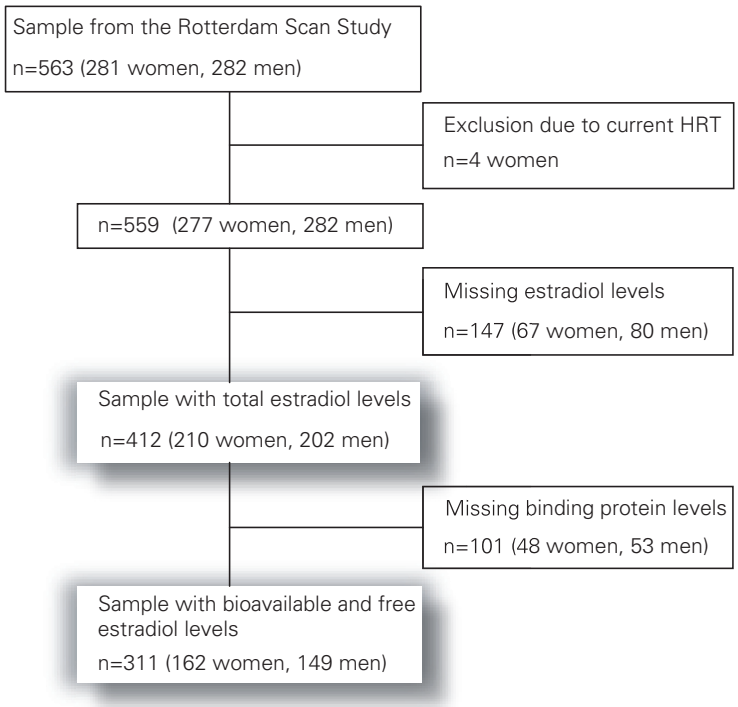


Figure 2. Description of study sample

Results

Of the 210 women and 202 men with total estradiol measurements, 24 women and 16 men had no hippocampal volume assessment (because they developed claustrophobia during the MRI) and 6 women and 8 men had no reliable delayed recall data (mostly owing to motivational problems). Characteristics of the study sample are given in Table 1. There were no differences in the characteristics between subjects with total estradiol levels and subjects without

total estradiol levels. Estradiol levels of women were lower than those of men, reflecting the fact that women were postmenopausal and were not taking HRT at time of venipuncture.

Table 1. Characteristics of study sample

Characteristic	Women (n=210)	Men (n=202)	Subjects without total estradiol levels (n=147)
Age, years	70 ± 8	69 ± 8	71± 8
BMI, kg/m^2	26.8 ± 3.9	26.1 ± 2.9	26.3 ± 3.2
Primary education, %	37	23	34
Current smoking, %	16	24	23
Alcohol, g/day	7.6 ± 11.5	17.4 ± 10.9	13.7 ± 17.0
CES-D score	7.0 ± 6.6	4.6 ± 5.3	5.0 ± 5.7
APOE genotype, % ε4 carrier	27	32	27
MMSE score	27.6 ± 2.3	27.8 ± 2.1	27.7 ± 2.0
Total estradiol median (range), pmol/l	13.4 (0.0-65)	45.3 (0.0-157)	-
Bioavailable estradiol median (range), pmol/l*	8.8 (0.0-49)	34 (0.0-120)	-
Free estradiol median (range), pmol/l*	0.32 (0.00-1.73)	1.22 (0.00-4.20)	-
Midsagittal area, cm^2†	143.1 ± 8.8	155.2 ± 9.9	149.3 ± 11.1
Hippocampus, ml†	6.17 ± 0.81	6.59 ± 0.89	6.36 ± 0.88
Delayed recall score‡	6.2 ± 2.8	5.5 ± 2.4	5.4 ± 2.6

Values are means ± standard deviation or percentages unless otherwise specified

*Values were present in 162 women and 149 men

†Values were present in 186 women and 186 men

‡Values were present in 204 women and 194 men. Higher scores reflect better performance

In women, estradiol levels were negatively correlated with age and positively correlated with BMI. In men, estradiol levels were negatively correlated with age and positively correlated with alcohol intake and CES-D score (Table 2). Hippocampal volumes and delayed recall scores decreased with increasing age (both in women and men, –0.03 ml/y and –0.1 words per year).

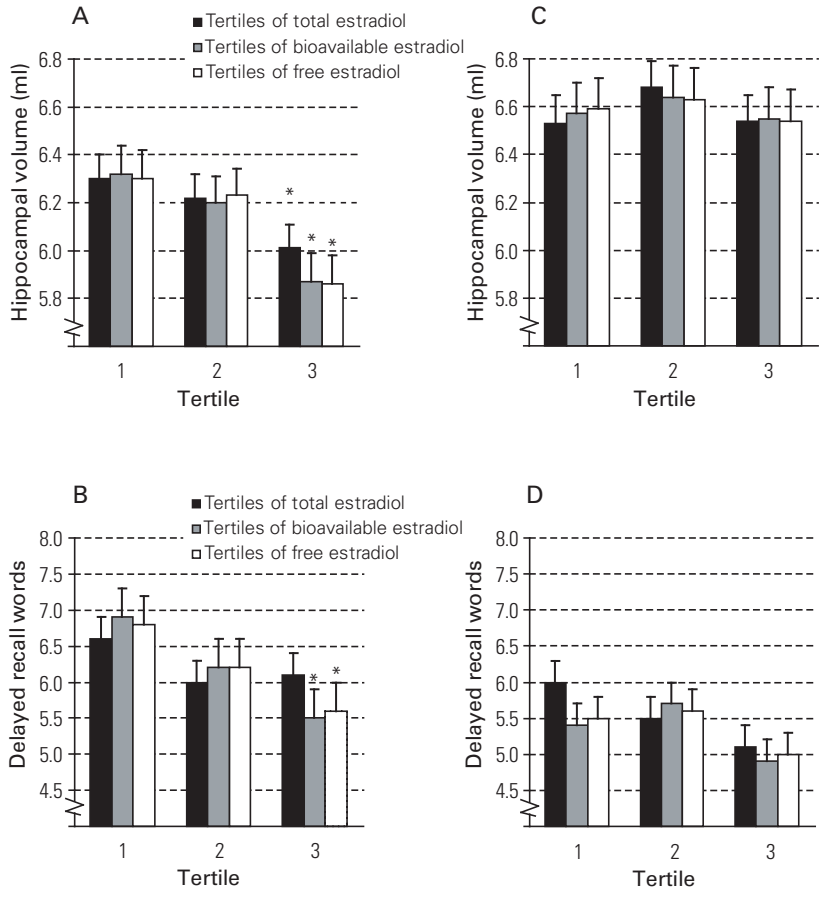


Figure 3. Adjusted hippocampal volumes (SE) (A and C) and delayed recall (SE) (B and D) across tertiles of total, bioavailable, and free-estradiol levels in women and men, respectively. A and B, Means are adjusted for age, educational level, BMI, alcohol, smoking, CES-D, type of menopause, age at menopause, ever use of HRT, APOE genotype, and the hippocampal volumes–midsagittal area. Tertile ranges (in picomoles per liter) were for total estradiol levels 0.0-7.3, 7.3-19, and 20-65; for bioavailable estradiol levels 0.0-5.2, 5.2-14, and 14-49; and for free-estradiol levels 0.00-0.19, 0.19-0.50, and 0.50-1.73. Asterisks indicate statistically significantly (P<0.05) smaller than lowest tertile. C and D, Means are adjusted for age, educational level, BMI, alcohol, smoking, CES-D, APOE genotype, and the hippocampal volumes–midsagittal area. Tertile ranges (in picomoles per liter) were for total estradiol level 0.0-36, 36-52, and 52-157; for bioavailable estradiol level 0.0-27, 27-40, and 40-120; and for free-estradiol level 0.00-0.97, 0.97-1.49, and 1.49-4.20

Table 2. Correlations between several continuous variables in women (n=210) and in men (n=202)

	Total estradiol	Age	Education	BMI	Alcohol intake	CES-D
Age	-0.49*					
(per year)	*-0.62**					
Education	-0.08	-1.02*				
(per grade)	*-0.87*	*-0.22*				
BMI	0.97*	0.24	-0.05*			
(per kg/m^2)	*1.04*	*0.04*	*-0.06*			
Alcohol intake	0.01	-0.13*	0.01	-0.03		
(per grams/day)	*0.33**	*-0.04*	*-0.00*	*0.02*		
CES-D	-0.27	0.20*	-0.02	-0.04	0.02	
(per point)	*0.77**	*-0.05*	*0.02*	*0.03*	*0.20*	
Midsagittal area	0.23	-0.22*	0.02*	0.01	-0.05	-0.10*
(per cm^2)	*0.14*	*-0.07*	*0.02*	*-0.01*	*-0.11*	*0.05*

Values are unadjusted regression coefficients in women and in men (*italic numbers*). The variables in the left column are the independent variables and the variables in the upper row the dependent variables.
* $P<0.05$

Women

Estradiol level and hippocampal volume

In women, the age- and midsagittal-adjusted mean hippocampal volumes decreased across higher tertiles of total (SE) estradiol levels from 6.24 (0.10) ml to 6.22 (0.10) ml to 6.07 (0.10) ml, but there were no significant differences between tertiles. When the BMI was included as a covariate, the mean (SE) hippocampal volumes were 6.28 (0.10) ml; 6.21 (0.10) ml, and 6.04 (0.10) ml, respectively, but differences were again not statistically significant. Figure 3A shows that after additional adjustments for all other covariates the negative association between the total estradiol level and hippocampal volume became statistically significant (difference between the highest and lowest tertile of total estradiol –0.29 ml [95% confidence interval (CI), –0.57 to –0.00]). When we analyzed the total estradiol level as a continuous measure, we found a nonsignificant decrease in hippocampal volume per SD increase in total estradiol level (Table 3). There was a nonsignificant inverse relation between the bioavailable estradiol level and hippocampal volumes (the age- and midsagittal-adjusted means of hippocampal volume across higher bioavailable estradiol tertiles was 6.22 (0.12) ml, 6.17 (0.11) ml, and 6.00 (0.11)

ml. When the BMI was included in the model, a significant smaller hippocampal volume was found in women with bioavailable estradiol levels in the highest tertile of bioavailable estradiol compared with the lowest tertile (difference, –0.37 ml [95% CI, –0.71 to –0.03]). Additional adjustments did not change this inverse relation (Figure 3A). When we analyzed bioavailable estradiol levels as a continuous measure, we found a nonsignificant decrease of hippocampal volume of –0.09 ml (95% CI, –0.25 to 0.06) per SD (10-pmol/L) increase.

Table 3. Associations between total estradiol levels, hippocampal volumes and memory performance

Women	Per increase of 1 SD (14 pmol/l) in total estradiol level	
Adjusted for	Hippocampal volume (ml)	Delayed recall
Age, midsagittal area*	-0.01 (-0.12 to 0.10)	-0.1 (-0.4 to 0.3)
Age, midsagittal area*, BMI	-0.04 (-0.16 to 0.08)	-0.1 (-0.5 to 0.3)
Age, midsagittal area*, BMI, education, alcohol intake, smoking, CES-D, APOE genotype, age and type of menopause, ever use of HRT	-0.06 (-0.18 to 0.06)	-0.1 (-0.5 to 0.3)
Men	**Per increase of 1 SD (23 pmol/l) in total estradiol level**	
Adjusted for	Hippocampal volume (ml)	Delayed recall
Age, midsagittal area*	0.02 (-0.10 to 0.15)	-0.4 (-0.7 to –0.0)
Age, midsagittal area*, BMI	-0.01 (-0.05 to 0.03)	-0.4 (-0.7 to 0.0)
Age, midsagittal area*, BMI, education, alcohol intake, smoking, CES-D, APOE genotype	0.04 (-0.09 to 0.18)	-0.3 (-0.7 to 0.1)

Values are adjusted regression coefficients (95% CI) of the relation between total estradiol level and hippocampal volume/delayed recall.

*Adjusted for only in the hippocampal analyses

The relation between free estradiol levels and hippocampal volumes was similar to that of bioavailable estradiol levels (Figure 3A). The inverse associations between estradiol levels and hippocampal volumes were primarily seen in the oldest age group (in age<70 years: per SD

increase in total estradiol level the fully adjusted difference in hippocampal volumes was 0.07 ml [95% CI, –0.09 to 0.23]; in age ≥70 years: –0.24 ml [95% CI, –0.44 to –0.04]; *P* of interaction term 0.04). The negative associations between estradiol level and hippocampal volumes were more pronounced in APOE ε4 carriers than in non-APOE ε4 carriers, although the interaction term was not statistically significant (Table 4).

Table 4. Associations between total estradiol levels and hippocampal volumes and memory performance in women according to APOE ε4 strata

	Hippocampal volumes		
Adjusted for	Non-APOE ε4 carrier	APOE ε4 carrier	*P* interaction term*
Age, midsagittal area, BMI, education, alcohol intake, smoking, CES-D, age and type of menopause, ever use of HRT	0.01 (–0.16 to 0.17)	–0.25 (–0.46 to –0.03)	0.07
	Delayed recall		
Adjusted for	Non-APOE ε4 carrier	APOE ε4 carrier	*P* interaction term*
Age, BMI, education, alcohol intake, smoking, CES-D, age and type of menopause, ever use of HRT	–0.10 (–0.61 to 0.41)	0.44 (–0.21 to 1.09)	0.29

Values are adjusted regression coefficients (95% CI) of the relation between total estradiol level (per 1 SD increase) and hippocampal volume/delayed recall

* *P*-value of interaction term (APOE strata x total estradiol level) in the multivariate linear regression analysis

Estradiol level and memory

The age-adjusted delayed recall score decreased nonsignificantly across total estradiol tertiles from 6.5 (0.3) to 6.1 (0.3) to 6.1 (0.3) words. Figure 3B shows that additional adjustments for other covariates did not substantially change these results. The fully adjusted difference in delayed recall words between the highest and lowest tertile of total estradiol levels was –0.4 (95% CI, –1.3 to 0.5). When we analyzed the total estradiol level as a continuous measure,

we found a nonsignificant decrease in delayed recall words (Table 3). There was a significant inverse relation between bioavailable estradiol tertiles and delayed recall (Figure 3B), although when we analyzed bioavailable estradiol levels continuously, we found a nonsignificant decrease in delayed recall words of –0.2 (95% CI, –0.7 to 0.2) per SD increase. The results were similar for the relation between the free estradiol level and delayed recall score (Figure 3B). Again, the inverse associations between the estradiol level and memory were stronger in the oldest age groups (data not shown). The associations were not different in APOE ε4 strata (Table 4). Exclusion of women who had used HRT in the past (n=17) did not change any of the above results.

Men

Estradiol level and hippocampal volume

In men, there was no association between estradiol levels and hippocampal volumes (age and midsagittal-adjusted hippocampal volumes in total estradiol tertiles: 6.55 [0.11] ml, 6.68 [0.11] ml, and 6.52 [0.11]) ml). Additional adjustments for the other covariates did not change these estimates (Figure 3C and Table 3). There was also no association between bioavailable or free-estradiol levels and hippocampal volume (Figure 3C). There were no differential associations in age strata or in APOE ε4 strata (data not shown).

Estradiol level and memory

When we investigated the relation between estradiol levels and memory performance in men, a similar pattern as in women emerged. The age-adjusted delayed recall scores decreased across increasing total estradiol tertiles from 6.1 (0.3) to 5.4 (0.3) to 5.1 (0.3) words. When we analyzed the total estradiol level as continuous measure, we found a decrease in delayed recall with increasing levels (Table 3). Additional adjustments for covariates did not change this association (Figure 3D and Table 3). The association of delayed recall score with bioavailable and free estradiol levels showed a similar pattern as with the total estradiol level (Figure 3D). There were no differences in the associations in age strata or in APOE ε4 strata (data not shown).

Discussion

In this population-based study in elderly subjects with no dementia, we could not support the hypothesis that higher endogenous levels of estradiol are associated with larger hippocampal volumes on MRI and better memory performance. Women with higher estradiol levels had smaller hippocampal volumes and poorer memory performance than women with lower levels. In men, there was no relation between estradiol level and hippocampal volumes, but

memory performance was worse in those with higher levels of total estradiol compared with those with lower levels.

The strengths of this study are that it is population based and involves a large number of volumetric hippocampal assessments. Our study has several methodological limitations that need to be discussed. First, owing to the small amounts of plasma available, we had a large number of missing data on bioavailable and free-estradiol levels. Although these missing data were random, the smaller sample size will have resulted in less precise estimates of the associations. Second, blood was drawn several years before MRI and memory performance. It is difficult to determine if this influenced our results. It may have led to biased associations if subjects with estradiol levels on one side of the distribution selectively died between blood drawing and MRI measurement. This does not seem likely, however, because the interval between blood drawing and MRI was not long, and the relation between endogenous estradiol levels and mortality is not strong.[24] Third, HRT use in the Netherlands is infrequent compared with, for example, the United States. Our results were based on observations in non-HRT users and they may not be generalizable to HRT users.

The most consistent support for the hypothesis that estrogens prevent dementia comes from animal studies that showed that estrogens protect against cell loss in the hippocampus, increase neurite outgrowth, and have antioxidative properties.[3, 25] In humans, observational studies on endogenous levels of estrogen in relation to cognitive function have been inconclusive. Some reported negative effects of higher endogenous estrogen levels on delayed visual reproduction[26] and attention tasks[27] in women and on the results of the MMSE, memory tasks,[28] and spatial performance[29] in men, while others showed in women positive effects of higher endogenous estrogen levels on verbal memory[30] or cognitive decline.[31] Population-based studies on exogenous estrogens showed that women who used HRT had a reduced risk of AD[1, 2, 32] but these studies may have been confounded by healthy-user effect. Also, other studies did not confirm this observation.[33-35] Recent randomized trials with HRT in patients with AD showed no[36-38] or a beneficial effect of exogenous estrogen on cognitive decline.[39] Together, the biological plausibility of the estrogen hypothesis in dementia is its strongest plea, whereas studies in humans are far from conclusive. Our results are contrary to what we expected in that we observed a small negative effect of higher estradiol levels on both hippocampal volumes in women and memory performance in women and men. As yet, we do not have a biological plausible explanation for these results. When interpreting these data, one has to keep in mind that the endogenous levels in our study sample of postmenopausal women are much lower than the levels obtained after supplemental use of exogenous estrogens. Therefore, our data do not reject the possibility that exogenous estrogens are related to larger hippocampal volumes and better memory performance.

Conclusion

This study does not support the hypothesis that higher endogenous estrogen levels in older women and men without dementia are associated with larger hippocampal volumes and better memory performance.

References

1. Kawas C, Resnick S, Morrison A, et al. A prospective study of estrogen replacement therapy and the risk of developing Alzheimer's disease: the Baltimore Longitudinal Study of Aging. Neurology 1997; 48:1517-21.
2. Tang MX, Jacobs D, Stern Y, et al. Effect of oestrogen during menopause on risk and age at onset of Alzheimer's disease. Lancet 1996; 348:429-32.
3. Behl C, Skutella T, Lezoualc'h F, et al. Neuroprotection against oxidative stress by estrogens: structure- activity relationship. Mol Pharmacol 1997; 51:535-41.
4. Murphy DD, Cole NB, Greenberger V, Segal M. Estradiol increases dendritic spine density by reducing GABA neurotransmission in hippocampal neurons. J Neurosci 1998; 18:2550-9.
5. Singh M, Meyer EM, Simpkins JW. The effect of ovariectomy and estradiol replacement on brain-derived neurotrophic factor messenger ribonucleic acid expression in cortical and hippocampal brain regions of female Sprague-Dawley rats. Endocrinology 1995; 136:2320-4.
6. Österlund MK, Keller E, Hurd YL. The human forebrain has discrete estrogen receptor α messenger RNA expression: high levels in the amygdaloid complex. Neuroscience 2000; 95:333-42.
7. Convit A, De Leon MJ, Tarshish C, et al. Specific hippocampal volume reductions in individuals at risk for Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiol Aging 1997; 18:131-8.
8. Braak H, Braak E. Neuropathological stageing of Alzheimer-related changes. Acta Neuropathol 1991; 82:239-59.
9. Hofman A, Grobbee DE, de Jong PTVM, van den Ouweland FA. Determinants of disease and disability in the elderly: the Rotterdam Elderly Study. Eur J Epidemiol 1991; 7:403-22.
10. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.
11. Ott A, Breteler MMB, van Harskamp F, Stijnen T, Hofman A. Incidence and risk of dementia. The Rotterdam Study. Am J Epidemiol 1998; 147:574-80.
12. de Groot JC, de Leeuw FE, Oudkerk M, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and cognitive function: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:145-51.

13. Duvernoy HM. The human hippocampus: functional anatomy, vascularization and serial sections with MRI. Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 1998.
14. Folstein MF, Folstein SE, McHugh PR. "Mini-mental state". A practical method for grading the cognitive state of patients for the clinician. J Psychiatr Res 1975; 12:189-98.
15. Brand N, Jolles J. Learning and retrieval rate of words presented auditorily and visually. J Gen Psychol 1985; 112:201-210.
16. Petersen RC, Jack CR, Jr., Xu YC, et al. Memory and MRI-based hippocampal volumes in aging and AD. Neurology 2000; 54:581-7.
17. Petersen RC, Smith GE, Ivnik RJ, Kokmen E, Tangalos EG. Memory function in very early Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1994; 44:867-72.
18. Södergård R, Backstrom T, Shanbhag V, Carstensen H. Calculation of free and bound fractions of testosterone and estradiol- 17 beta to human plasma proteins at body temperature. J Steroid Biochem 1982; 16:801-10.
19. van den Beld AW, de Jong FH, Grobbee DE, Pols HAP, Lamberts SW. Measures of bioavailable serum testosterone and estradiol and their relationships with muscle strength, bone density, and body composition in elderly men. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 2000; 85:3276-82.
20. Ruitenberg A, van Swieten JC, Witteman JCM, et al. Alcohol consumption and risk of dementia: the Rotterdam Study. Lancet 2002; 359:281-6.
21. Radloff LS. The CES-D scale: a self-report depression scale for research in the general population. Applied Psychological Measurement 1977; 1:385-401.
22. Slooter AJC, Cruts M, Kalmijn S, et al. Risk estimates of dementia by apolipoprotein E genotypes from a population-based incidence study: the Rotterdam Study. Arch Neurol 1998; 55:964-8 .
23. Cuenod CA, Denys A, Michot JL, et al. Amygdala atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. An in vivo magnetic resonance imaging study. Arch Neurol 1993; 50:941-5.
24. Barrett-Connor E, Goodman-Gruen D. Prospective study of endogenous sex hormones and fatal cardiovascular disease in postmenopausal women. BMJ 1995; 311:1193-6.
25. Behl C, Manthey D. Neuroprotective activities of estrogen: an update. J Neurocytol 2000; 29:351-8.
26. Barrett-Connor E, Goodman-Gruen D. Cognitive function and endogenous sex hormones in older women. J Am Geriatr Soc 1999; 47:1289-93.
27. Yaffe K, Grady D, Pressman A, Cummings S. Serum estrogen levels, cognitive performance, and risk of cognitive decline in older community women. J Am Geriatr Soc 1998; 46:816-21.
28. Barrett-Connor E, Goodman-Gruen D, Patay B. Endogenous sex hormones and cognitive function in older men. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 1999; 84:3681-5.
29. Durante R, Lachman M, Mohr B, Longcope C, McKinlay JB. Is there a relation between hormones and cognition in older men? Am J Epidemiol. 1997; 145 (Suppl):S2.

30. Drake EB, Henderson VW, Stanczyk FZ, et al. Associations between circulating sex steroid hormones and cognition in normal elderly women. Neurology 2000; 54:599-603.
31. Yaffe K, Lui LY, Grady D, Cauley J, Kramer J, Cummings SR. Cognitive decline in women in relation to non-protein-bound oestradiol concentrations. Lancet 2000; 356:708-12.
32. Henderson VW, Paganini-Hill A, Emanuel CK, Dunn ME, Buckwalter JG. Estrogen replacement therapy in older women. Comparisons between Alzheimer's disease cases and nondemented control subjects. Arch Neurol 1994; 51:896-900.
33. Yaffe K, Sawaya G, Lieberburg I, Grady D. Estrogen therapy in postmenopausal women: effects on cognitive function and dementia. JAMA 1998; 279:688-95.
34. LeBlanc ES, Janowsky J, Chan BKS, Nelson HD. Hormone replacement therapy and cognition: systematic review and meta- analysis. JAMA 2001; 285:1489-99.
35. Seshadri S, Zornberg GL, Derby LE, Myers MW, Jick H, Drachman DA. Postmenopausal estrogen replacement therapy and the risk of Alzheimer disease. Arch Neurol 2001; 58:435-40.
36. Mulnard RA, Cotman CW, Kawas C, et al. Estrogen replacement therapy for treatment of mild to moderate Alzheimer disease: a randomized controlled trial. JAMA 2000; 283:1007-15.
37. Henderson VW, Paganini-Hill A, Miller BL, et al. Estrogen for Alzheimer's disease in women: randomized, double-blind, placebo-controlled trial. Neurology 2000; 54:295-301.
38. Wang PN, Liao SQ, Liu RS, et al. Effects of estrogen on cognition, mood, and cerebral blood flow in AD: a controlled study. Neurology 2000; 54:2061-6.
39. Asthana S, Baker LD, Craft S, et al. High-dose estradiol improves cognition for women with AD: Results of a randomized study. Neurology 2001; 57:605-12.

Chapter 3.2

Estrogen receptor α polymorphisms, dementia and atrophy of the medial temporal lobe

The role of estrogens in Alzheimer's disease is controversial. We investigated the association between well-recognized, and potentially functional, polymorphisms in the estrogen receptor (ER) α gene and risk of Alzheimer's disease in a large prospective study of 6056 Caucasian elderly aged 55 years and over. Furthermore, we performed a meta-analysis based on published results of 5 other studies. In a subset of 468 non-demented elderly we assessed volumes of the hippocampus and amygdala, which have a high density of ERα, by means of brain magnetic resonance imaging (MRI). During a total of 35405 person-years of follow-up (mean per persons 5.8 years), 312 new cases of dementia were detected of whom 230 were diagnosed with Alzheimer's disease. Neither the PvuII nor the XbaI polymorphism or haplotypes thereof were associated with the risk of all-cause dementia or Alzheimer's disease, which was confirmed by the meta-analysis. In contrast, we found that non-demented women who carried the PvuII p allele or haplotype 'px' had smaller amygdalar volumes on MRI in an allele-dose dependent fashion. Further studies are required to investigate whether this smaller amygdalar volume has functional significance.

Introduction

In the last decade of the 20th century numerous cellular, molecular and epidemiological studies suggested a protective effect of estrogen on Alzheimer's disease. Estrogen protects against neuronal death,[1] improves survival of hippocampal neurones,[2] acts as an antioxidant,[3] and stimulates cerebral blood flow.[4] Observational studies reported that postmenopausal women who used estrogen replacement therapy have a lower risk of dementia.[5, 6] Conversely, a large randomised trial on estrogen replacement therapy for preventing Alzheimer's disease was negative.[7] This, in turn, is in line with findings from our group that higher endogenous estradiol levels, if anything, are associated with a higher risk of dementia.[8]

Estrogens exert most of their effects through intracellular activation of estrogen receptors. There are two known forms of estrogen receptors: the estrogen receptor α (ERα) and the estrogen receptor ß, both expressed in the brain.[3, 9] Several studies examined the PvuII and XbaI polymorphisms in the gene for ERα in association to Alzheimer's disease with different results.[10-16] Except for one prospective study,[10] most reports were based on case-control series with inherent limitations of selection.[11-16] The aim of the current study was to investigate polymorphisms in the ERα gene and risk of dementia in a large prospective population-based cohort study in the Netherlands. We included a meta-analysis of all published data. In a subset of the cohort, MRI of the brain was made to assess volumes of the hippocampus and amygdala. The hippocampus and amygdala are structures in the medial temporal lobe that express ERα at relatively high levels.[9] If ERα polymorphisms are associated with macroscopic changes in brain volume, we would expect to find it for these two structures. An additional rationale for studying these structures is that hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI are seen early in Alzheimer's disease.[17,18] The putative risk on Alzheimer's disease associated with ERα polymorphisms could be mediated through effects on the hippocampus and amygdala. The ε4 allele of the apolipoprotein E (APOE) is a well-known genetic risk factor for Alzheimer's disease,[19] and estrogens influence regulation of APOE synthesis.[20] Previous reports suggested differential effects of the ERα genotype on risk of Alzheimer's disease within APOE ε4 or non-ε4 carriers,[12, 14] therefore we performed stratified analyses according to APOE genotype.

Methods

Study population

This study is based on the Rotterdam Study, a large prospective population-based study in 7983 elderly aged 55 years or older that aims to assess determinants of diseases in later life.[21] The Medical Ethics Committee of Erasmus Medical Center approved the study protocol and participants gave written informed consent. Baseline examinations took place from 1990 to

1993. A trained research assistant visited participants at home and obtained information on medication use, medical history and determinants of diseases. Participants were invited to visit the research center for clinical examinations by the research physicians. Re-examinations were performed in 1993 to 1994 and 1997 to 1999. Of the 7983 participants at baseline, 7528 (94.3%) were screened and examined for prevalent dementia. There were 482 participants diagnosed with prevalent dementia.[22] Thus, 7046 participants comprised the cohort at risk for dementia of whom 6934 were of Caucasian origin.

Dementia diagnosis

Participants were examined for presence of dementia at the research center at follow-up visits. A three-step protocol was used as described in detail elsewhere.[23] Briefly, all participants were screened with the Mini-Mental State Examination (MMSE) and the Geriatric Mental State schedule (GMS), organic level. Screen positives (persons scoring below 26 on the MMSE or more than 0 on the GMS) underwent cognitive testing with the Cambridge examination for mental disorders in the elderly, which included an informant interview. Persons suspected of dementia were examined by a neurologist and underwent extensive neuropsychological testing. In addition to this in-person screening,[24] all participants were continuously monitored for development of dementia through linkage of the general practitioners' medical record system to the database of the Rotterdam Study. We also consulted the Regional Institute for Outpatient Mental Health Care (RIAGG) at a regular basis and checked all relevant reports. Surveillance of the population through the general practitioner and RIAGG reports continued up to December 31, 1999. A diagnosis of dementia and its subtypes were made according to international standard criteria by a panel consisting of a neurologist, neuropsychologist and study physician.[25, 26]

Subset with MRI examinations

In 1995 to 1996, we made a random selection of 965 living members of the cohort in strata of age (5-years strata from 60 to 90) and sex for participation in the Rotterdam Scan Study, designed to study age-related brain changes on MRI.[27] As part of the eligibility criteria, we excluded persons who had developed dementia between baseline and time of selection (n=17) and persons who had contraindications to undergo MRI (n=116). This left 832 participants eligible. Complete MRI data, including a three-dimensional (3D) volumetric MRI sequence covering the whole brain, was obtained in 511 persons.

MRI procedures

We reformatted coronal brain slices (contiguous 1.5-mm slices) and a middle sagittal slice from the 3D MRI sequence. The coronal slices were orientated perpendicular to the long

axis of the hippocampus. The procedure of segmenting the hippocampus and amygdala on coronal slices has been described.[28] The left and the right hippocampus and amygdala were manually outlined on each slice with a mouse-driven cursor.[29] Absolute volumes (ml) were calculated by multiplying the areas on each slice by the slice thickness and left and right side were summed. As a proxy for head size, we measured on a reformatted middle sagittal MRI slice the intracranial cross-sectional area.[29] We corrected for head size differences across individuals by dividing the uncorrected volumes by the subject's calculated head size area and subsequently multiplying this ratio by the average head size area (men and women separately).[18, 30]

ERα polymorphisms

Genomic DNA was isolated from peripheral leucocytes by standard procedures. Genotypes were determined using the Taqman allelic discrimination assay. Primer and probe sequences were optimized using the single nucleotide polymorphism assay-by-design service of Applied Biosystems. For details see http://store.appliedbiosystems.com. Reactions were performed on the Taqman Prism 7900HT 384 wells format. The coding for the ERα polymorphisms PvuII and XbaI follows that of previous studies on the ERα polymorphisms. Capital "P" and "X" stands for absence of a restriction site (indicating respectively nucleotide C and nucleotide G) and lower case letter "p" and "x" stands for presence of restriction site (nucleotide T and nucleotide A). Persons were classified as either non-carrier, heterozygous or homozygous for the allele. To increase genetic resolution we created also PvuII-XbaI haplotypes as reported previously.[31] Haplotype alleles were coded as haplotype numbers 1 through 4 in order of decreasing frequency in the population (1=px, 2=PX, 3=Px, and 4=pX). We examined the polymorphisms PvuII and XbaI separately in relation to outcome to make our results comparable with earlier studies on dementia and examined haplotype 1 based on previous work from our group showing this to be the risk allele of osteoporosis.[31]

Analytical study samples

We missed genotyping of the ERα polymorphism in some persons because no blood was drawn or there were problems in the technical processing of the blood samples. Of the 6934 members of the cohort at risk for dementia, we determined the PvuII and XbaI genotype in 6056. The 878 persons without genotype were on average 4.8 years older ($P<0.001$); and more frequently women (67% versus 59%; $P<0.001$) compared to the 6056 participants with genotype. Of the 511 participants in the subset with MRI examinations, we determined the ERα genotype in 468 participants. The remaining 43 participants were similar in mean age ($P=0.31$) but more frequently women (63% versus 48%, $P=0.06$) compared to the 468 participants with genotype.

Other measurements

At baseline examinations, we ascertained by interview or physical examination level of education (primary versus lower vocational to university education), smoking status (current, former or never), body mass index (weight divided by the square of the height), age at menopause (either natural or surgically induced)[32] and use of estrogen replacement therapy (ever versus never). APOE genotype was determined in 5281 participants of the total cohort and in 404 participants of the subset with MRI examination.[33] We classified participants into those with or without the ε4 allele.

Data analysis

Analyses were done separately in men and women. We compared baseline characteristics in ERα genotype using one-way analysis of variance or χ^2 analysis in the total study cohort. The hazard ratios of dementia and Alzheimer's disease were estimated using a Cox proportional hazard model in which time scale is the age of participants. Left truncation of the cohort was accounted for by using the "counting process" notation available in S-Plus.[34] In the subset with MRI examinations, we used analysis of covariance to compute age adjusted means of the brain volumes on MRI within genotype. Because preliminary analyses did not suggest a dominant or recessive effect of the polymorphisms, we analyzed the association using an allele-dose model. The genotype was entered as a linear term in the model to yield *P*-values of the allele-dose trend. Besides age, we additionally included the following confounders in the analyses that have previously been associated to dementia: level of education,[22] body mass index,[35] smoking,[36] age at menopause,[37] and ever use of estrogen replacement therapy.[38]

Meta-analysis

We identified studies on the ERα polymorphisms and Alzheimer's disease by searching Medline (1966 to May 2003) using "Alzheimer's disease" and "estrogen receptor" as key words. The reference list of each paper was checked for additional studies. Seven papers were identified[10-16] of which five investigated Caucasian populations.[10, 13-16] These five papers reported on six independent case-control series and one prospective study. Odds ratios (OR) of Alzheimer's disease with 95% confidence interval (CI) were computed for each study. In case a paper did not report results in men and women separately we contacted the authors to provide these data. From one author we could not retrieve the data and this study was excluded.[16] The meta-analyses were based on the log odds ratios and their standard errors and we used random effects models to compute the combined OR of Alzheimer's disease across ERα genotype.

Results

Allele frequencies of the ERα polymorphisms were in Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium and similar to frequencies found in other Caucasian populations (Table 1).[39, 40]

Table 1. ERα polymorphisms (PvuII and XbaI) in total study sample and in subset with MRI examinations

		Total sample (n=6056)		Subset with MRI (n=468)	
		Men (n=2483)	Women (n=3573)	Men (n=244)	Women (n=224)
PvuII*					
Allele	P	2326 (47)	3312 (46)	235 (48)	199 (44)
	p	2640 (53)	3834 (54)	253 (52)	249 (56)
Genotype	PP	539 (22)	780 (22)	58 (24)	39 (17)
	Pp	1248 (50)	1752 (49)	119 (49)	121 (54)
	pp	696 (28)	1041 (29)	67 (27)	64 (29)
Hardy-Weinberg†		0.64	0.40	0.72	0.16
XbaI*					
Allele	X	1720 (35)	2487 (35)	183 (38)	157 (35)
	x	3246 (65)	4759 (65)	305 (62)	291 (65)
Genotype	XX	290 (12)	445 (13)	37 (15)	23 (10)
	Xx	1140 (46)	1597 (45)	109 (45)	111 (50)
	xx	1053 (42)	1531 (43)	98 (40)	90 (40)
Hardy-Weinberg†		0.49	0.37	0.47	0.19

*Numbers (%).

†*P*-value for test of Hardy-Weinberg equilibrium

Baseline characteristics of the total study sample and of the subset with MRI examinations are given in Table 2. Characteristics across genotype were analyzed in the total study sample. There were no significant differences in age, educational level, smoking, body mass index or

ever use of hormone replacement therapy across genotype. Women with the pp genotype had a 0.5 years later age of menopause compared to women with the PP genotype (P = 0.03), which confirms our previous report in a smaller part of the cohort.[32]

Table 2. Baseline characteristics of the total study sample and of the subset with MRI examinations

	Total sample (n=6056)		Subset with MRI (n=468)	
Characteristic	Men (n=2483)	Women (n=3573)	Men (n=244)	Women (n=224)
Age, yr	67.9 ± 7.9	69.8 ± 9.2	68.7 ± 7.8	68.7 ± 8.3
Primary education only, %	25	44	22	38
Current smoker, %	29	18	22	19
Body mass index, kg/m^2	25.8 ± 3.7	26.8 ± 4.1	26.0 ± 2.7	26.7 ± 3.9
Age at menopause, yr	-	48.8 ± 5.0	-	48.7 ± 5.1
Ever use of HRT, %	-	10	-	9
APOE, ε4 carriers, %	28	28	31	28
MMSE, mean score	27.8 ± 1.7	27.5 ± 2.0	27.9 ± 1.8	27.7 ± 2.2

Values are means ± SD or percentages

The MMSE score at baseline was similar across genotype. After baseline, during 35405 persons-years of follow-up (mean per person 5.8 years), 312 participants developed dementia. A diagnosis of probable Alzheimer's disease was made in 230 participants. We found no association between ERα polymorphisms and risk of all-cause dementia or Alzheimer's disease, either in men or women (Table 3). This was corroborated by the meta-analysis (Figure 1). Additional adjustments for educational level, smoking, body mass index, age at menopause and use of estrogen replacement therapy did not change our findings. There was also no association between the ER α polymorphisms and dementia when we separately looked within APOE non-ε4 carriers or ε4 carriers (data not shown).

Table 3. The PvuII and XbaI ERα polymorphism and risk of incident dementia and Alzheimer's disease in the total sample (n=6056)

		All-cause dementia (n=312)				Alzheimer's disease (n=230)			
		Men (n=109)		Women (n=203)		Men (n=69)		Women (n=161)	
PvuII		n	RR (95% CI)	n	RR (95% CI)	n	RR (95% CI)	n	RR (95% CI)
	PP	28 (5)	1.0	41 (5)	1.0	14 (3)	1.0	34 (4)	1.0
	Pp	56 (5)	0.90 (0.72-1.13)	96 (6)	1.02 (0.85-1.23)	39 (3)	1.06 (0.78-1.44)	74 (4)	0.99 (0.81-1.21)
	pp	25 (4)	0.90 (0.78-1.05)	66 (6)	1.04 (0.94-1.15)	16 (2)	0.92 (0.76-1.12)	53 (5)	1.04 (0.93-1.17)
Trend			0.13		0.43		0.58		0.55
XbaI		n	RR (95% CI)	n	RR (95% CI)	n	RR (95% CI)	n	RR (95% CI)
	XX	15 (5)	1.0	20 (5)	1.0	9 (3)	1.0	16 (4)	1.0
	Xx	47 (4)	0.87 (0.65-1.17)	98 (6)	1.25 (0.98-1.58)	31 (3)	0.92 (0.64-1.34)	76 (5)	1.23 (0.94-1.61)
	xx	47 (5)	1.00 (0.87-1.14)	85 (6)	1.01 (0.91-1.12)	29 (3)	0.99 (0.83-1.17)	69 (5)	1.02 (0.91-1.15)
Trend			0.90		0.82		0.87		0.70

Values are number of cases in each genotype (% within genotype), relative risk (RR) (95% confidence interval (CI)) of dementia compared to reference genotype estimated with Cox proportional hazards models with age on the time scale. *P*-values for trend analyses with genotype as linear term in the model

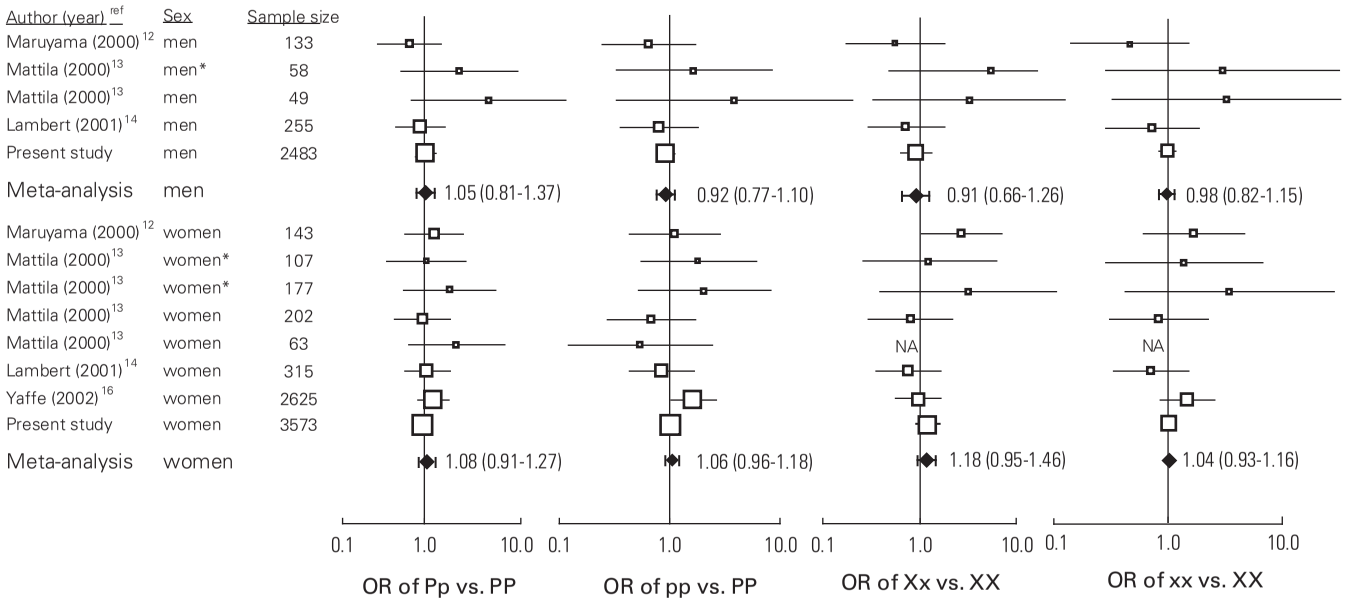


Figure 1. Odds ratio (OR) of Alzheimer's disease for the ER PvuII genotype pp or pP compared to PP genotype and the XbaI genotype xx or xX compared to XX genotype. Error bars denote 95% confidence interval. The areas of the boxes are proportional to the inverse variances of the estimated log odds ratios.* familial Alzheimer cases. NA not available due to no controls or cases with XX genotype

In the subset with MRI examinations (n=468), we found smaller hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI in women with the pp or xx genotype compared to women with the PP or XX genotype (Table 4). There was an allele dose effect: per allele copy of the "p" allele the amygdala was –0.17 ml smaller (95% CI –0.30 to –0.05) and per allele copy of the "x" allele –0.17 ml (95% CI –0.30 to –0.04). The explained variance in amygdalar volume by the PvuII polymorphism above age was 3% (R square change 0.030, F (1,221)=7.11, *P*=0.008). There were 25 cases of incident dementia in the subset with MRI and excluding them did not change the results. There was no association between the ERα polymorphism and brain volumes in men. Additional adjustments for educational level, smoking, body mass index, age at menopause and use of estrogen replacement therapy did not change the results. There was no difference in the results when we stratified by APOE genotype.

Table 4. The PvuII and XbaI ERα polymorphism and brain volumes on MRI in the subset (n=468)

		Hippocampal volumes (ml)		Amygdalar volumes (ml)	
		Men (n=244)	Women (n=224)	Men (n=244)	Women (n=224)
PvuII					
	PP	6.56 ± 0.12	6.32 ± 0.13	4.73 ± 0.10	4.50 ± 0.10
	Pp	6.52 ± 0.08	6.22 ± 0.07	4.74 ± 0.07	4.45 ± 0.06
	pp	6.56 ± 0.11	6.06 ± 0.10	4.82 ± 0.09	4.18 ± 0.08
Trend		0.99	0.10	0.49	0.008
XbaI					
	XX	6.38 ± 0.15	6.28 ± 0.16	4.72 ± 0.12	4.51 ± 0.13
	Xx	6.57 ± 0.09	6.28 ± 0.08	4.73 ± 0.07	4.47 ± 0.06
	xx	6.56 ± 0.09	6.06 ± 0.08	4.81 ± 0.07	4.24 ± 0.07
Trend		0.41	0.08	0.41	0.01

Values are age adjusted mean volumes (standard error) and *P* values for trend analyses

The haplotype 1 (px) genotype followed exactly the PvuII genotype and therefore the analyses on haplotype 1 in association with outcome were similar as we report for the PvuII polymorphism.

Discussion

In this report based on a large population-based study and meta-analysis we show no effect of the PvuII and XbaI polymorphisms in the ERα gene on risk of dementia. However, we observed women with the p or x allele or haplotypes thereof to have smaller amygdalar volumes on MRI compared to women with the P or X allele. There was no differential effect according to APOE genotype.

Potential dangers of genetic association studies are population stratification or heterogeneity. This particularly holds for case-control studies in persons of mixed racial origin. In our study, this has played no role since all subjects were of Dutch Caucasian origin and can be considered ethnically homogeneous. Furthermore, allele frequencies were similar to those found in studies of other Caucasian subjects.[40]

The disruption of ERα in ER-null mice causes memory impairment,[41] a proinflammatory phenotype of microglia localized in the hippocampus and amygdala,[42] and abolishment of the protective effect of estradiol on ischaemic brain injury.[43] Furthermore, brains of patients with Alzheimer's disease have less hippocampal neurons stained with ERα indicating a potential role of dysfunctional ERα in the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease.[44] The PvuII-XbaI polymorphisms in the ERα gene are attractive polymorphisms to investigate in association to Alzheimer's disease as they have been implicated in estrogen-related diseases such as osteoporosis,[31] heart disease,[45] and breast cancer.[46] Also, we recently showed that women carrying the px haplotype were shorter. Given that the PvuII and XbaI polymorphisms are in strong linkage disequilibrium[31] it is difficult to determine which of the two polymorphic sites is driving the associations. Both of them have an intronic localization and functional consequences on a biochemical level have still not been established. Interestingly though, Herrington et al.[47] recently showed that the T-allele of the PvuII polymorphism –corresponding to the "p" allele in our analyses– lacks a binding site for the transcription factor bMyb, which might result in lower ERα transcription. Nuclear ERα receptors bind to estrogen response elements in promotor regions of target genes which in turn stimulate expression of genes thought to be involved in neuroprotection.[48] Therefore, neurons expressing low ERα may be posed vulnerable to toxic events. Moreover, women with the p allele have a later age of menopause as shown in the current sample which extends our previous smaller sample[32] and later age of menopause is associated with a higher risk of Alzheimer's disease.[37] Our findings however did not support the hypothesis that ERα PvuII-XbaI genotypes are associated to vulnerability to Alzheimer's disease. We did find the ERα PvuII-XbaI genotype to be associated to amygdalar volume in women. This could be a false positive finding. However, the population-based design, the size of the sample and the allele-dose effect of the relation supports a true association. Furthermore, genotype effects were similar, although weaker, for the hippocampus. This is in striking

similarity with the higher density of ERα in the amygdala compared to the hippocampus.[9, 49] Although amygdalar atrophy is found in early Alzheimer's disease,[18] exclusion of people who developed Alzheimer's disease during follow-up did not change the results. This limits the possibility that early Alzheimer's disease accounted for the findings on the amygdala. Does this smaller amygdalar volume then have any functional significance? The amygdala has several functions in emotional behavior and fear conditioning and amygdalar atrophy is reported in anxiety disorders.[50-53] One may speculate that amygdalar atrophy could be the structural link between recently reported associations of polymorphisms in the ERα gene and anxiety.[50, 51, 54] Future studies should include both amygdala volume and psychometric assessments of anxiety to test this hypothesis.

References

1. Behl C, Skutella T, Lezoualc'h F, et al. Neuroprotection against oxidative stress by estrogens: structure- activity relationship. Mol Pharmacol 1997; 51: 535-541.
2. Singh M, Meyer EM and Simpkins JW. The effect of ovariectomy and estradiol replacement on brain-derived neurotrophic factor messenger ribonucleic acid expression in cortical and hippocampal brain regions of female Sprague-Dawley rats. Endocrinology 1995; 136: 2320-2324.
3. Dhandapani KM and Brann DW. Protective effects of estrogen and selective estrogen receptor modulators in the brain. Biol Reprod 2002; 67: 1379-1385.
4. Maki PM and Resnick SM. Effects of estrogen on patterns of brain activity at rest and during cognitive activity: a review of neuroimaging studies. Neuroimage 2001; 14: 789-801.
5. Kawas C, Resnick S, Morrison A, et al. A prospective study of estrogen replacement therapy and the risk of developing Alzheimer's disease: the Baltimore Longitudinal Study of Aging. Neurology 1997; 48: 1517-1521.
6. Tang MX, Jacobs D, Stern Y, et al. Effect of oestrogen during menopause on risk and age at onset of Alzheimer's disease. Lancet 1996; 348: 429-432.
7. Shumaker SA, Legault C, Thal L, et al. Estrogen plus progestin and the incidence of dementia and mild cognitive impairment in postmenopausal women: the Women's Health Initiative Memory Study: a randomized controlled trial. JAMA 2003; 289: 2651-2662.
8. Geerlings MI, Launer LJ, de Jong FH, et al. Endogenous estradiol and risk of dementia in women and men: the Rotterdam Study. Ann Neurol 2003; 53: 607-615.
9. Österlund MK, Keller E and Hurd YL. The human forebrain has discrete estrogen receptor α messenger RNA expression: high levels in the amygdaloid complex. Neuroscience 2000; 95: 333-342.
10. Yaffe K, Lui LY, Grady D, Stone K and Morin P. Estrogen receptor 1 polymorphisms and risk of cognitive impairment in older women. Biol Psychiatry 2002; 51: 677-682.

11. Isoe K, Ji Y, Urakami K, Adachi Y and Nakashima K. Genetic association of estrogen receptor gene polymorphisms with Alzheimer's disease. Alzheimer's research 1997; 3: 195-197.
12. Ji Y, Urakami K, Wada-Isoe K, Adachi Y and Nakashima K. Estrogen receptor gene polymorphisms in patients with Alzheimer's disease, vascular dementia and alcohol-associated dementia. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 2000; 11: 119-122.
13. Maruyama H, Toji H, Harrington CR, et al. Lack of an association of estrogen receptor α gene polymorphisms and transcriptional activity with Alzheimer disease. Arch Neurol 2000; 57: 236-240.
14. Mattila KM, Axelman K, Rinne JO, et al. Interaction between estrogen receptor 1 and the ε4 allele of apolipoprotein E increases the risk of familial Alzheimer's disease in women. Neurosci Lett 2000; 282: 45-48.
15. Lambert JC, Harris JM, Mann D, et al. Are the estrogen receptors involved in Alzheimer's disease? Neurosci Lett 2001; 306: 193-197.
16. Brandi ML, Becherini L, Gennari L, et al. Association of the estrogen receptor α gene polymorphisms with sporadic Alzheimer's disease. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 1999; 265: 335-338.
17. Convit A, De Leon MJ, Tarshish C, et al. Specific hippocampal volume reductions in individuals at risk for Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiol Aging 1997; 18: 131-138.
18. Callen DJ, Black SE, Gao F, Caldwell CB and Szalai JP. Beyond the hippocampus: MRI volumetry confirms widespread limbic atrophy in AD. Neurology 2001; 57: 1669-1674.
19. Farrer LA, Cupples LA, Haines JL, et al. Effects of age, sex, and ethnicity on the association between apolipoprotein E genotype and Alzheimer disease. A meta-analysis. APOE and Alzheimer Disease Meta Analysis Consortium. JAMA 1997; 278: 1349-1356.
20. Struble RG, Rosario ER, Kircher ML, et al. Regionally specific modulation of brain apolipoprotein E in the mouse during the estrous cycle and by exogenous 17ß estradiol. Exp Neurol 2003; 183: 638-644.
21. Hofman A, Grobbee DE, de Jong PTVM and van den Ouweland FA. Determinants of disease and disability in the elderly: the Rotterdam Elderly Study. Eur J Epidemiol 1991; 7: 403-422.
22. Ott A, Breteler MMB, van Harskamp F, et al. Prevalence of Alzheimer's disease and vascular dementia: association with education. The Rotterdam study. BMJ 1995; 310: 970-973.
23. Ott A, Breteler MMB, van Harskamp F, Stijnen T and Hofman A. Incidence and risk of dementia. The Rotterdam Study. Am J Epidemiol 1998; 147: 574-580.
24. Ruitenberg A, Ott A, van Swieten JC, Hofman A and Breteler MMB. Incidence of dementia: does gender make a difference? Neurobiol Aging 2001; 22: 575-580.
25. McKhann G, Drachman D, Folstein M, Katzman R, Price D and Stadlan EM. Clinical diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease: report of the NINCDS-ADRDA Work Group under the auspices of De-

partment of Health and Human Services Task Force on Alzheimer's Disease. Neurology 1984; 34: 939-944.

26. Román GC, Tatemichi TK, Erkinjuntti T, et al. Vascular dementia: diagnostic criteria for research studies. Report of the NINDS-AIREN International Workshop. Neurology 1993; 43: 250-260.
27. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903: 457-465.
28. Hackert VH, den Heijer T, Oudkerk M, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A and Breteler MMB. Hippocampal head size associated with verbal memory performance in nondemented elderly. Neuroimage 2002; 17: 1365-1372.
29. den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, Clarke R, et al. Homocysteine and brain atrophy on MRI of non-demented elderly. Brain 2003; 126: 170-175.
30. Cuenod CA, Denys A, Michot JL, et al. Amygdala atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. An in vivo magnetic resonance imaging study. Arch Neurol 1993; 50: 941-945.
31. van Meurs JB, Schuit SC, Weel AE, et al. Association of 5' estrogen receptor alpha gene polymorphisms with bone mineral density, vertebral bone area and fracture risk. Hum Mol Genet 2003; 12: 1745-1754.
32. Weel AE, Uitterlinden AG, Westendorp IC, et al. Estrogen receptor polymorphism predicts the onset of natural and surgical menopause. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 1999; 84: 3146-3150.
33. Slooter AJC, Cruts M, Kalmijn S, et al. Risk estimates of dementia by apolipoprotein E genotypes from a population-based incidence study: the Rotterdam Study. Arch Neurol 1998; 55: 964-968.
34. Andersen PK, Borgan Ø, Gill RD and Keiding N. Statistical Models Based on Counting processes. Springer-Verlag. Statistical Models Based on Counting processes, 1993.
35. Gustafson D, Rothenberg E, Blennow K, Steen B and Skoog I. An 18-year follow-up of overweight and risk of Alzheimer disease. Arch Intern Med 2003; 163: 1524-1528.
36. Ott A, Slooter AJC, Hofman A, et al. Smoking and risk of dementia and Alzheimer's disease in a population-based cohort study: the Rotterdam Study. Lancet 1998; 351: 1840-1843.
37. Geerlings MI, Ruitenberg A, Witteman JC, et al. Reproductive period and risk of dementia in postmenopausal women. JAMA 2001; 285: 1475-1481.
38. Yaffe K, Sawaya G, Lieberburg I and Grady D. Estrogen therapy in postmenopausal women: effects on cognitive function and dementia. JAMA 1998; 279: 688-695.
39. Lorentzon M, Lorentzon R and Nordstrom P. Vitamin D receptor gene polymorphism is associated with birth height, growth to adolescence, and adult stature in healthy caucasian men: a cross-sectional and longitudinal study. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 2000; 85: 1666-1670.
40. Albagha OM, McGuigan FE, Reid DM and Ralston SH. Estrogen receptor alpha gene polymor-

phisms and bone mineral density: haplotype analysis in women from the United Kingdom. J Bone Miner Res 2001; 16: 128-134.

41. Fugger HN, Foster TC, Gustafsson J and Rissman EF. Novel effects of estradiol and estrogen receptor a and ß on cognitive function. Brain Res 2000; 883: 258-264.
42. Vegeto E, Belcredito S, Etteri S, et al. Estrogen receptor-α mediates the brain antiinflammatory activity of estradiol. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2003; 100: 9614-9619.
43. Dubal DB, Zhu H, Yu J, et al. Estrogen receptor α, not ß, is a critical link in estradiol-mediated protection against brain injury. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2001; 98: 1952-1957.
44. Hu XY, Qin S, Lu YP, Ravid R, Swaab DF and Zhou JN. Decreased estrogen receptor-α expression in hippocampal neurons in relation to hyperphosphorylated tau in Alzheimer patients. Acta Neuropathol (Berl) 2003.
45. Shearman AM, Cupples LA, Demissie S, et al. Association between estrogen receptor α gene variation and cardiovascular disease. JAMA 2003; 290: 2263-2270.
46. Shin A, Kang D, Nishio H, et al. Estrogen receptor alpha gene polymorphisms and breast cancer risk. Breast Cancer Res Treat 2003; 80: 127-131.
47. Herrington DM, Howard TD, Brosnihan KB, et al. Common estrogen receptor polymorphism augments effects of hormone replacement therapy on E-selectin but not C-reactive protein. Circulation 2002; 105: 1879-1882.
48. McEwen BS. Invited review: Estrogens effects on the brain: multiple sites and molecular mechanisms. J Appl Physiol 2001; 91: 2785-2801.
49. Österlund MK, Gustafsson JA, Keller E and Hurd YL. Estrogen receptor ß (ERß) messenger ribonucleic acid (mRNA) expression within the human forebrain: distinct distribution pattern to ERα mRNA. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 2000; 85: 3840-3846.
50. Prichard Z, Jorm AF, Prior M, et al. Association of polymorphisms of the estrogen receptor gene with anxiety-related traits in children and adolescents: a longitudinal study. Am J Med Genet 2002; 114: 169-176.
51. Westberg L, Melke J, Landen M, et al. Association between a dinucleotide repeat polymorphism of the estrogen receptor alpha gene and personality traits in women. Mol Psychiatry 2003; 8: 118-122.
52. Rauch SL, Shin LM and Wright CI. Neuroimaging studies of amygdala function in anxiety disorders. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2003; 985: 389-410.
53. Massana G, Serra-Grabulosa JM, Salgado-Pineda P, et al. Amygdalar atrophy in panic disorder patients detected by volumetric magnetic resonance imaging. Neuroimage 2003; 19: 80-90.
54. Comings DE, Muhleman D, Johnson P and MacMurray JP. Potential role of the estrogen receptor gene (ESR1) in anxiety. Mol Psychiatry 1999; 4: 374-377.

Chapter 3.3

Diabetes mellitus and medial temporal lobe atrophy

Aim/hypothesis: Type 2 diabetes increases the risk not only of vascular dementia but also of Alzheimer's disease. The question remains whether diabetes increases the risk of Alzheimer's disease by diabetic vasculopathy or whether diabetes influences directly the development of Alzheimer neuropathology. In vivo, hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on brain MRI are good, early markers of the degree of Alzheimer neuropathology. We investigated the association between diabetes mellitus, insulin resistance and the degree of hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) accounting for vascular pathology.

Methods: Data was obtained in a population-based study of elderly subjects without dementia between 60 to 90 years of age. The presence of diabetes mellitus and, in non-diabetic subjects, insulin resistance was assessed for 506 participants in whom hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI were measured. We assessed the degree of vascular morbidity by rating carotid atherosclerosis, and brain white matter lesions and infarcts on MRI.

Results: Subjects with diabetes mellitus had more hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI compared to subjects without diabetes mellitus. Furthermore, increasing insulin resistance was associated with more amygdalar atrophy on MRI. The associations were not due to vascular morbidity being more pronounced in persons with diabetes mellitus.

Conclusions/interpretation: Type 2 diabetes is associated with hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy, regardless of vascular pathology. This suggests that type 2 diabetes directly influences the development of Alzheimer neuropathology.

Introduction

Type 2 diabetes increases the risk of stroke[1] and vascular dementia.[2] Recently, patients with type 2 diabetes were found to have an increased risk of the most common form of dementia, Alzheimer's disease.[3, 4] The pathophysiological mechanism of the relation between diabetes mellitus and Alzheimer's disease is not clear. Diabetic vasculopathy can cause cerebrovascular brain damage, which is frequently found in patients with Alzheimer's disease[5] However, other, more direct effects of diabetes on the development of Alzheimer neuropathology can also be involved. Advanced glycation end products increase aggregation of proteins involved in Alzheimer's disease.[6] Furthermore, dysfunction of insulin signalling in the brain has been implicated in the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease.[7] The neuropathology of Alzheimer's disease occurs with greatest severity and in an early stage of the disease in the hippocampus and amygdala, brain structures in the medial temporal lobe.[8] In vivo assessment of hippocampal volume on magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) of the brain provides a good estimate of the degree of Alzheimer neuropathology, even in elderly subjects without clinical symptoms of dementia.[9] Several studies show that patients with mild Alzheimer's disease have smaller volumes of the hippocampus[10-12] and amygdala[13, 14] on MRI compared to healthy control subjects. We examined the association between diabetes mellitus, insulin resistance and hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI using these as early MRI markers of Alzheimer's disease. We accounted for atherosclerosis and cerebrovascular disease to examine whether any association was caused by concomitant vascular disease.

Methods

Participants

The Rotterdam Study is a large population-based cohort study in the Netherlands that investigates the prevalence, incidence and determinants of chronic diseases in the elderly.[15] Baseline examinations were done in 1990 to 1993. In 1995 to 1996, we randomly selected 965 living members (60-90 years of age) of the cohort in strata of sex and age (5 years) to participate in the Rotterdam Scan Study, designed to investigate age-related brain abnormalities on MRI.[16] After excluding individuals who were demented (n=17)[17] or had MRI contraindications (n=116), 832 people were eligible and invited. Among these, 563 participants gave their written informed consent and underwent MRI scanning of the brain (participation rate: 68 %). Participants were in general healthier than non-participants.[18] The study protocol was approved by the medical ethics committee of the Erasmus Medical Center, Rotterdam, the Netherlands.

Assessment of diabetes mellitus and insulin resistance

Presence of diabetes mellitus was assessed at the baseline of the Rotterdam Study (1990-1993) and at time of MRI (1995-1996). Participants where considered to have diabetes mellitus if they reported use of oral anti-diabetic treatment or of insulin, or if they had a random serum glucose concentration greater than or equal to 11.1 mmol/l. In addition, if a post-load glucose concentration (2 h after a glucose drink of 75 g in 200 ml water) at baseline was greater than or equal to 11.1 mmol/l the participant was also considered to have diabetes mellitus. Glucose concentrations were measured by the glucose hexokinase method. Insulin resistance in non-diabetic subjects at baseline was assessed by the ratio of the post-load insulin concentration (Medgenix, Brussels, Belgium) over post-load glucose concentration.

MRI procedures

In 1995 to 1996, standard T1, T2 and proton-density weighted MR sequences of the brain were made using a 1.5 Tesla MR unit (VISION MR, Siemens, Erlangen, Germany).[19] After these sequences were finished, an additional custom-made three-dimensional MRI sequence of the whole brain was acquired (named half-Fourier acquisition single-shot turbo spin echo [20]). This three-dimensional MRI sequence was used for later volumetric assessments of the hippocampus and amygdala. A total of 52 participants developed claustrophobia during the MRI scanning period, leaving 511 participants with a completed three-dimensional MRI sequence.

Hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI

For the 511 participants with a three-dimensional MRI sequence, we reformatted a series of coronal brain slices (contiguous 1.5-mm slices) aligned to be perpendicular to the long axis of the hippocampus and the middle sagittal slice. The procedure of segmenting the hippocampus and amygdala has been described in detail.[20] Briefly, we manually traced the boundaries of the hippocampi and amygdalae using a mouse-driven pointer (Figure 1), which yielded outlined areas (mm^2). We proceeded from posterior to anterior, starting on the slice where the crux of the fornices of the hippocampus was in full profile. We multiplied the summed areas with slice thickness (1.5-mm) to calculate estimates of the left and right hippocampal and amygdalar volume (ml). Total hippocampal and amygdalar volumes were calculated by summing the left and right hippocampal volume and the left and right amygdalar volume. As a proxy for head size, we measured on the middle sagittal MRI slice the intracranial cross-sectional area.[20, 21] We corrected for head size difference across the subjects as follows.[13, 21] First, each subject's hippocampal or amygdalar volumes were divided by their measured head size area. Next, to obtain head size corrected, normalised volumes the ratios for each subject were multiplied by the average head size area (men and women separately).

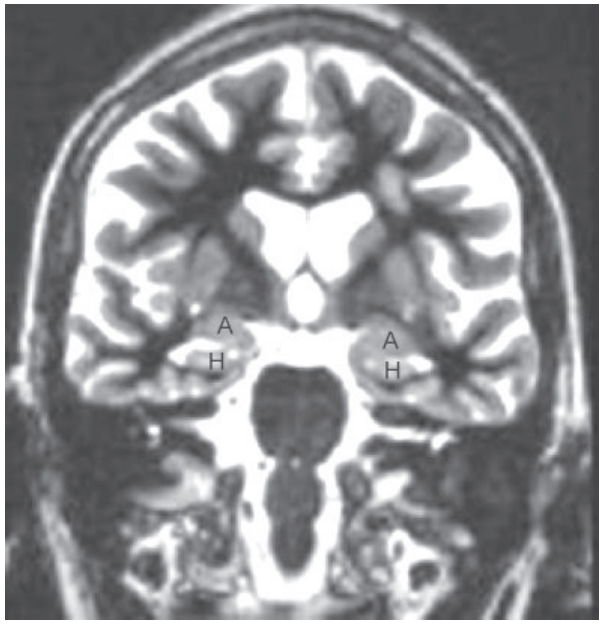


Figure 1. Coronal MRI slice on which the hippocampus (H) and amygdala (A) are depicted

Other measurements

We interviewed and gave physical examinations to the participants to obtain information on their: educational level (according to UNESCO[22]), BMI (weight divided by the square of the height), pack-years of cigarette smoking, blood pressure and serum total cholesterol.[23] Memory function was evaluated with a 15-word learning test which consisted of three immediate learning trials and a delayed recall trial.[19] For each participant, we calculated z-scores (individual test score minus mean test score divided by the standard deviation). We constructed a compound score for memory performance by averaging the z-score of the three immediate recall trials and the delayed recall trial.[19] Apolipoprotein E (APOE) genotyping yielded the following alleles: ε2, ε3, and ε4.[24] We classified participants into those with and without a ε4 allele because the ε4 allele is a strong risk factor of Alzheimer's disease.[25] Because the presence of the ε2 allele can reduce the risk of Alzheimer's disease,[25] we excluded persons with genotype ε2ε4 (n=9) in the analyses considering APOE genotype. To assess carotid atherosclerosis, participants underwent ultrasonography of the carotid arteries.[26] Presence of atherosclerotic plaques was determined at the common carotid artery, the carotid bifurcation, and the internal carotid artery at the left and right side and summed (range 0-6). The intima-media thickness was measured by longitudinal two-dimensional ultrasound of the anterior and posterior wall of both common carotid arteries. We calculated the mean of these four locations. Cerebral white

matter lesions were assessed on proton-density weighted axial MR images and were scored in the periventricular regions (range 0-9) and the subcortical regions (approximated volume).[19] Brain infarcts were defined as focal hyperintensities on T2 weighted images, and, if present in the white matter, with corresponding prominent hypointensity on T1.[23]

Data analysis

We missed information on the presence of diabetes mellitus in five participants, leaving a total of 506 participants for the analyses. We used multiple linear regression modelling to quantify the relation between diabetes, insulin resistance in non-diabetic subjects, and MRI volumes. Adjustments were made for age and sex. Additional adjustments included BMI, pack-years of cigarette smoking, blood pressure and serum cholesterol as co-variates. To investigate whether vascular disease was mediating any association between diabetes, insulin resistance and MRI volumes, we adjusted for carotid atherosclerosis, white matter lesions and brain infarcts on MRI. We repeated all analyses excluding subjects with infarcts on MRI. Finally, because the effect of diabetes on the risk of dementia might differ across APOE genotypes,[4] we studied possible effect modification by APOE genotype through stratified analyses (non-carrier of the ε4 allele versus carrier of the ε4 allele). Assumptions of the model were verified by residual diagnostics. A *P*-value of less than 0.05 was considered to be statistically significant.

Results

Selected characteristics of the study cohort according to the presence of diabetes mellitus are given in Table 1.

Table 1. Characteristics of participants with and without diabetes mellitus

Characteristic	No diabetes mellitus (n=465)	Diabetes mellitus (n=41)	Adjusted difference*
Age, years	73±8	77±8	4 (1; 6)
Women, %	50	34	-17 (-33; -0.6)
Education, primary only %	30	38	7 (-8; 20)
Memory performance, Z-score	0.03±0.92	-0.51±0.80	-0.33 (-0.60; -0.06)
Body mass index, kg/m^2	26.2±3.7	26.8±2.9	0.7 (-0.5; 1.8)
Pack-years of cigarette smoking	20±25	24±24	2 (-5; 10)
Diastolic blood pressure, mmHg	77±11	75±13	-1 (-5; 3)
Systolic blood pressure, mmHg	146±20	146±21	-1 (-8; 5)
Total cholesterol, mmol/l	5.8±1.0	5.9±1.3	0.2 (-0.2; 0.5)
Carotid plaques, total number	1.6±1.6	2.6±1.6	0.7 (0.2; 1.3)
Intima-media thickness, mm	0.86±0.14	0.93±0.13	0.04 (-0.01; 0.08)
Periventricular white matter lesions, grade	2.7±2.2	3.6 (2.2)	0.4 (-0.2; 1.1)
Subcortical white matter lesions, ml	1.7±3.4	2.3 (3.6)	0.01 (-1.0; 1.0)
Brain infarcts, %	27	44	11 (-3; 25)
APOE, ε4 carriers, %	27	31	5 (-11; 21)
Postload insulin, pmol/l†	422.0±312.6	-	-
Insulin resistance, pmol/mmol†	65.1±40.1	-	-

Values are means ± standard deviation or percentages

*Age and sex adjusted difference (95% CI) in characterstic between participants with and without diabetes mellitus

†Present for 405 participants without diabetes

In total, 41 participants (8.1%) had diabetes mellitus. Twenty-six of them were treated with anti-diabetic medication at time of MRI. Their median age when they were diagnosed with diabetes mellitus was 64 years (range 43-84), suggesting that they all had type 2 diabetes. Of note, although all participants were clinically free from dementia, persons with diabetes mellitus performed worse on memory tests (Table 1). Persons with diabetes mellitus had more atherosclerotic plaques in the carotid arteries (Table 1). They also had more cerebral white matter lesions on MRI, but this was not statistically significant after accounting for age and sex differences. Brain infarcts were 1.7 times (95% CI 0.8 to 3.3) more frequent in subjects with diabetes mellitus compared to those without diabetes mellitus, after adjusting for age and sex.

Subjects with diabetes mellitus had smaller hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI (Figure 2). Diabetes mellitus had a similar effect on the left and the right-sided brain volumes separately. Additional adjustments for BMI, pack-years of cigarette smoking, blood pressure and cholesterol, did not change the results.

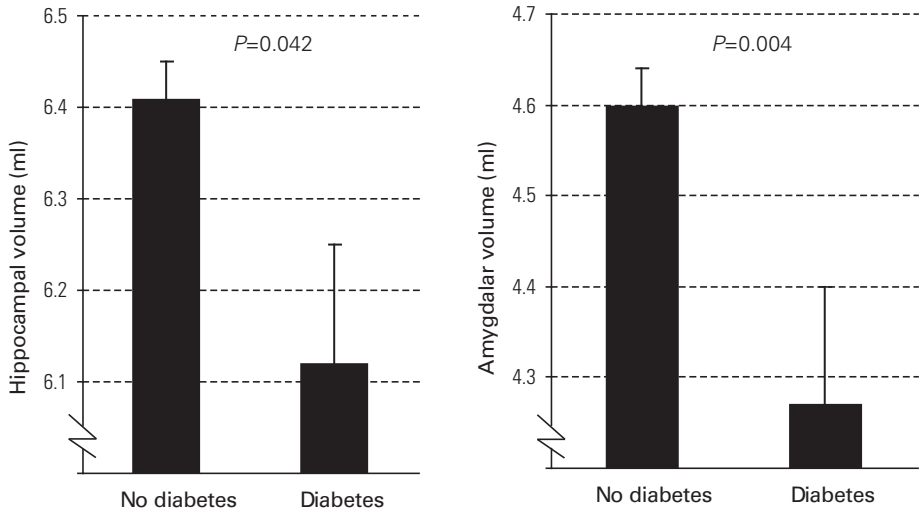


Figure 2. Hippocampal volumes and amygdalar volumes (+standard error) on brain MRI in participants with diabetes (n=41) and without diabetes (n=465). Volumes are adjusted for age and sex and normalised to average head size

Although subjects with diabetes mellitus had more vascular disease, accounting for markers of vascular disease did not change the association between diabetes and hippocampal or amygdalar volumes (Table 2). Exclusion of participants with infarcts (n=142) did not change the results either. There was no difference in association between diabetes and MRI volumes

according to APOE strata. In non-carriers of the ε4 allele, the age and sex adjusted difference in hippocampal volume between persons with and without diabetes mellitus was –0.30 (95% CI –0.66 to 0.06). In carriers of the ε4 allele the difference in hippocampal volume was –0.31 (95% CI –0.84 to 0.21). In non-carriers of the ε4 allele, the age and sex adjusted difference in amygdalar volume between persons with and without diabetes mellitus was –0.28 (95% CI –0.58 to 0.01). In carriers of the ε4 allele the difference in amygdalar volume was –0.41 (95% CI –0.86 to 0.04).

Table 2. Hippocampal and amygdalar volume on MRI in participants with and without diabetes mellitus accounting for markers of vascular disease

	Volume difference between participants with and without diabetes mellitus, ml (95% CI)			
Difference adjusted for	Hippocampus*	*P*	Amygdala*	*P*
Age and sex	-0.28 (-0.55 to -0.01)	0.042	-0.33 (-0.55 to -0.11)	0.004
Age, sex, and carotid atherosclerosis	-0.27 (-0.55 to 0.00)	0.053	-0.32 (-0.54 to -0.10)	0.005
Age, sex, white matter lesions and infarcts on MRI	-0.27 (-0.54 to 0.00)	0.053	-0.33 (-0.56 to -0.11)	0.003

Values are adjusted differences (95% CI and *P*-value) in MRI volumes (ml) between participants without diabetes mellitus (n=465) and participants with diabetes mellitus (n=41)

*Volumes are normalised to average head size

In non-diabetic participants (n=465), post-load insulin concentrations and insulin resistance were present for 405 participants. Persons with higher post-load insulin concentrations or insulin resistance had smaller amygdalar volumes, but not smaller hippocampal volumes on MRI (Table 3). Additional adjusting for BMI, pack-years of cigarette smoking, blood pressure, cholesterol, carotid atherosclerosis, white matter lesions and infarcts did not change the associations, nor did excluding participants with infarcts. The association between insulin resistance and amygdalar volumes on MRI was similar in APOE strata, although statistically significant only in non-carriers of the ε4 allele [non-carriers: adjusted difference in amygdalar volume per standard deviation increase in insulin resistance –0.11 (95% CI –0.19 to –0.04); carriers: –0.02 (95% CI –0.18 to 0.15)].

Table 3. Insulin resistance in participants without diabetes (n=405) in relation to hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI

	Volume difference per SD increase in insulin concentrations and insulin resistance, ml (95% CI)			
	Hippocampus*	*P*	Amygdala*	*P*
Post-load insulin (per SD)				
Adjusted for				
Age and sex	-0.02 (-0.11 to 0.06)	0.57	-0.08 (-0.14 to -0.01)	0.020
Age, sex and carotid atherosclerosis	-0.03 (-0.11 to 0.05)	0.51	-0.08 (-0.14 to -0.01)	0.018
Age, sex, white matter lesions and infarcts on MRI	-0.02 (-0.11 to 0.06)	0.56	-0.08 (-0.15 to -0.02)	0.013
Insulin resistance (per SD)				
Adjusted for				
Age and sex	-0.00 (-0.09 to 0.08)	0.93	-0.08 (-0.15 to -0.02)	0.012
Age, sex and carotid atherosclerosis	-0.01 (-0.10 to 0.07)	0.75	-0.09 (-0.15 to -0.02)	0.008
Age, sex, white matter lesions and infarcts on MRI	-0.00 (-0.08 to 0.08)	0.95	-0.09 (-0.15 to -0.02)	0.008

Values are adjusted differences (95% CI and *P*-value) in MRI volumes (ml) per standard deviation (SD) increase in post-load insulin concentration and insulin resistance

*Volumes are normalised to average head size

Discussion

We observed that people with type 2 diabetes had more hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI than people without diabetes. Moreover, in persons without diabetes mellitus, insulin resistance was associated to amygdalar atrophy on MRI. The presence of atherosclerosis or cerebrovascular disease did not explain the associations.

The strengths of our study are its population-based design and the large sample with volumetric MRI. The prevalence of diabetes mellitus in our study was comparable to another Dutch population study,[27] leading to a moderate number of people with diabetes mellitus studied in the sample. However, the associations were robust and statistically significant sug-

gesting that we had sufficient power. A limitation of our study was the indirect assessment of insulin resistance through calculating the ratio of post-load insulin concentrations with glucose concentrations. This ratio however in non-diabetic subjects correlates well with the degree of insulin resistance assessed with precise clamping techniques.[28]

Several studies have found an increased risk of Alzheimer's disease in people with diabetes mellitus.[3, 4, 17 29-31] Other studies did not find this association or merely an association between diabetes mellitus and vascular dementia.[32-35] Difficulties in diagnosing Alzheimer's disease in life and distinguishing it from vascular dementia could have resulted in different findings across studies. Alzheimer's disease is generally characterised by slow progression in clinical symptoms which is thought to reflect gradual development of the specific Alzheimer pathology over time.[8] The pathological hallmarks of Alzheimer' s disease, neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques, occur in the most early stage of the disease in the hippocampus and amygdala[8] causing neuronal loss and atrophy that can be visualised on MRI.[36] At this stage, dysfunction of the hippocampus could cause memory impairment, a well known early neuropsychological sign of Alzheimer's disease.[37] In our study, we used hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI in elderly subjects who were clinically free of dementia as markers of pre-clinical Alzheimer's disease. Several studies including our own[20] show that people with hippocampal atrophy on MRI have lower verbal memory performance.[38] Moreover, besides memory impairment, people with hippocampal atrophy on MRI frequently develop other symptoms of Alzheimer's disease later in life.[11, 12] To our knowledge, no study has prospectively examined the specific role of amygdalar atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. However, patients with very mild Alzheimer's disease have equal volume losses in the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI compared to control subjects.[13, 14] suggesting that atrophy of both hippocampal and amygdalar are early MRI markers of incipient Alzheimer's disease.

Three biological explanations support an association between diabetes mellitus and hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI. First, diabetes mellitus leads to vasculopathy and changes in lipid metabolism, which in turn could be associated to hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy. Although we found a clear association between diabetes mellitus and carotid atherosclerosis, the relation between diabetes and cerebrovascular disease, as noted by the degree of white matter lesions and brain infarcts on MRI, was not very strong. Moreover, when we accounted for vascular disease the relation between diabetes mellitus and atrophy on MRI remained the same. This is in line with a recent study in people free of cerebrovascular disease that showed impaired glucose tolerance to relate to hippocampal atrophy on MRI.[39] Thus, although diabetes mellitus is a vascular risk factor, other non- vascular pathways seem to play a role in the findings. A second biological explanation is that hyperglycaemia in diabetic patients is directly associated to hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy. A prospective study found that subjects with diabetes mellitus have increased amyloid plaques and neurofibrillary tangles

in the hippocampus at autopsy,[4] though another post-mortem study did not.[40] In diabetic subjects, accelerated formation of advanced glycation endproducts can cross-link amyloid proteins leading to aggregation into the amyloid plaques.[6, 41] In addition, glycation of the microtubule associated protein-tau could lead to formation of neurofibrillary tangles.[42] Pointing to a third biological explanation was the finding that peripheral insulin resistance was associated to amygdalar atrophy on MRI. Insulin resistance is characterised by high plasma insulin concentrations and relatively normal glucose concentrations. Patients with Alzheimer's disease have higher plasma insulin concentrations compared with control subjects[43, 44] but lower cerebrospinal-fluid insulin concentrations.[44] This suggests that insulin transport from plasma to the brain is diminished in Alzheimer patients.[44] Other investigations report that dysfunction of insulin signal transduction is involved in Alzheimer's disease.[7 45] Genetic variability in genes encoding for components of the insulin-signalling pathway is associated to Alzheimer's disease.[46] Insulin regulates metabolism of amyloid proteins, prevents tau phosphorylation[7] and promotes neuronal survival,[47] all actions that in case of dysfunction of the insulin pathway can lead to Alzheimer's disease. Furthermore, the insulin-degrading enzyme is, in addition to its role in degrading insulin, important in cleaving amyloid protein in the brain.[48] Mice with hypofunction of this enzyme have increased accumulation of amyloid in the brain and increased plasma insulin concentrations, further supporting a connection between insulin and Alzheimer's disease.[49] It is postulated that patients with Alzheimer's disease try to compensate for impaired insulin signalling by increasing the amount of insulin receptors.[50] Interestingly, we found a restricted relation between insulin resistance and amygdalar atrophy on MRI. Higher plasma insulin concentrations or insulin resistance were not related to hippocampal atrophy on MRI, in agreement with others.[39] The hippocampus and amygdalar differ according to the amount of insulin receptors, the hippocampus having a higher density.[51] A speculative explanation for the absence of a relation between insulin concentrations and hippocampal volumes is that the high density of insulin receptors in combination with high plasma insulin concentrations compensates for dysfunctions in the insulin-signalling pathway. However, the differential effects of insulin on the hippocampus and amygdala have yet to be confirmed.

In summary, in this community sample we found that people with type 2 diabetes have smaller hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI, supporting the view that diabetes is a risk factor for Alzheimer's disease. Since atherosclerosis or cerebrovascular disease were not explaining the associations, it is likely that direct metabolic effects of diabetes mellitus are involved. Our finding that insulin resistance was associated to amygdalar atrophy on MRI is in line with suggestions that dysfunction of insulin signalling is involved in the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease.

References

1. Goldstein LB, Adams R, Becker K, et al. Primary prevention of ischemic stroke: A statement for healthcare professionals from the Stroke Council of the American Heart Association. Circulation 2001; 103:163-82.
2. Hébert R, Lindsay J, Verreault R, Rockwood K, Hill G, Dubois MF. Vascular dementia : incidence and risk factors in the Canadian study of health and aging. Stroke 2000; 31:1487-93.
3. Ott A, Stolk RP, van Harskamp F, Pols HAP, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Diabetes mellitus and the risk of dementia: The Rotterdam Study. Neurology 1999; 53:1937-42.
4. Peila R, Rodriguez BL, Launer LJ. Type 2 diabetes, APOE gene, and the risk for dementia and related pathologies: The Honolulu-Asia Aging Study. Diabetes 2002; 51:1256-62.
5. Snowdon DA, Greiner LH, Mortimer JA, Riley KP, Greiner PA, Markesbery WR. Brain infarction and the clinical expression of Alzheimer disease. The Nun Study. JAMA 1997; 277:813-7.
6. Vitek MP, Bhattacharya K, Glendening JM, et al. Advanced glycation end products contribute to amyloidosis in Alzheimer disease. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1994; 91:4766-70.
7. Gasparini L, Netzer WJ, Greengard P, Xu H. Does insulin dysfunction play a role in Alzheimer's disease? Trends Pharmacol Sci 2002; 23:288-93.
8. Braak H, Braak E. Neuropathological stageing of Alzheimer-related changes. Acta Neuropathol 1991; 82:239-59.
9. Gosche KM, Mortimer JA, Smith CD, Markesbery WR, Snowdon DA. Hippocampal volume as an index of Alzheimer neuropathology: findings from the Nun Study. Neurology 2002; 58:1476-82.
10. Convit A, De Leon MJ, Tarshish C, et al. Specific hippocampal volume reductions in individuals at risk for Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiol Aging 1997; 18:131-8.
11. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, et al. Prediction of AD with MRI-based hippocampal volume in mild cognitive impairment. Neurology 1999; 52:1397-403.
12. Schott JM, Fox NC, Frost C, et al. Assessing the onset of structural change in familial Alzheimer's disease. Annals of Neurology 2003; 53:181-188.
13. Callen DJ, Black SE, Gao F, Caldwell CB, Szalai JP. Beyond the hippocampus: MRI volumetry confirms widespread limbic atrophy in AD. Neurology 2001; 57:1669-74.
14. Krasuski JS, Alexander GE, Horwitz B, et al. Volumes of medial temporal lobe structures in patients with Alzheimer's disease and mild cognitive impairment (and in healthy controls). Biol Psychiatry 1998; 43:60-8.
15. Hofman A, Grobbee DE, de Jong PTVM, van den Ouweland FA. Determinants of disease and disability in the elderly: the Rotterdam Elderly Study. Eur J Epidemiol 1991; 7:403-22.
16. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evi-

dence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.

17. Ott A, Stolk RP, Hofman A, van Harskamp F, Grobbee DE, Breteler MMB. Association of diabetes mellitus and dementia: the Rotterdam Study. Diabetologia 1996; 39:1392-7.
18. de Leeuw FE, de Groot JC, Oudkerk M, et al. A follow-up study of blood pressure and cerebral white matter lesions. Ann Neurol 1999; 46:827-33.
19. de Groot JC, de Leeuw FE, Oudkerk M, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and cognitive function: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:145-51.
20. Hackert VH, den Heijer T, Oudkerk M, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal head size associated with verbal memory performance in nondemented elderly. Neuroimage 2002; 17:1365-72.
21. Maunoury C, Michot JL, Caillet H, et al. Specificity of temporal amygdala atrophy in Alzheimer's disease: quantitative assessment with magnetic resonance imaging. Dementia 1996; 7:10-14.
22. UNESCO. International Standard Classification of Education (ISCED). Document 19C/3. Paris, 1976.
23. Vermeer SE, den Heijer T, Koudstaal PJ, Oudkerk M, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Incidence and risk factors of silent brain infarcts in the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study. Stroke 2003; 34:392-6.
24. Slooter AJC, Cruts M, Kalmijn S, et al. Risk estimates of dementia by apolipoprotein E genotypes from a population-based incidence study: the Rotterdam Study. Arch Neurol 1998; 55:964-8.
25. Farrer LA, Cupples LA, Haines JL, et al. Effects of age, sex, and ethnicity on the association between apolipoprotein E genotype and Alzheimer disease. A meta-analysis. APOE and Alzheimer Disease Meta Analysis Consortium. JAMA 1997; 278:1349-56.
26. Bots ML, Hoes AW, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Grobbee DE. Common carotid intima-media thickness and risk of stroke and myocardial infarction: the Rotterdam Study. Circulation 1997; 96:1432-7.
27. Mooy JM, Grootenhuis PA, de Vries H, et al. Prevalence and determinants of glucose intolerance in a Dutch caucasian population. The Hoorn Study. Diabetes Care 1995; 18:1270-3.
28. Laakso M. How good a marker is insulin level for insulin resistance? Am J Epidemiol 1993; 137:959-65.
29. Leibson CL, Rocca WA, Hanson VA, et al. The risk of dementia among persons with diabetes mellitus: a population-based cohort study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1997; 826:422-7.
30. Brayne C, Gill C, Huppert FA, et al. Vascular risks and incident dementia: results from a cohort study of the very old. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 1998; 9:175-80.
31. Yoshitake T, Kiyohara Y, Kato I, et al. Incidence and risk factors of vascular dementia and Alzhei-

mer's disease in a defined elderly Japanese population: the Hisayama Study. Neurology 1995; 45:1161-8.

32. Luchsinger JA, Tang MX, Stern Y, Shea S, Mayeux R. Diabetes mellitus and risk of Alzheimer's disease and dementia with stroke in a multiethnic cohort. Am J Epidemiol 2001; 154:635-41.
33. MacKnight C, Rockwood K, Awalt E, McDowell I. Diabetes mellitus and the risk of dementia, Alzheimer's disease and vascular cognitive impairment in the Canadian Study of Health and Aging. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 2002; 14:77-83.
34. Curb JD, Rodriguez BL, Abbott RD, et al. Longitudinal association of vascular and Alzheimer's dementias, diabetes, and glucose tolerance. Neurology 1999; 52:971-5.
35. Tariot PN, Ogden MA, Cox C, Williams TF. Diabetes and dementia in long-term care. J Am Geriatr Soc 1999; 47:423-9.
36. Bobinski M, de Leon MJ, Wegiel J, et al. The histological validation of post mortem magnetic resonance imaging- determined hippocampal volume in Alzheimer's disease. Neuroscience 2000; 95:721-5.
37. Petersen RC, Smith GE, Ivnik RJ, Kokmen E, Tangalos EG. Memory function in very early Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1994; 44:867-72.
38. Petersen RC, Jack CR, Jr., Xu YC, et al. Memory and MRI-based hippocampal volumes in aging and AD. Neurology 2000; 54:581-7.
39. Convit A, Wolf OT, Tarshish C, De Leon MJ. Reduced glucose tolerance is associated with poor memory performance and hippocampal atrophy among normal elderly. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2003; 100:2019-2022.
40. Heitner J, Dickson D. Diabetics do not have increased Alzheimer-type pathology compared with age-matched control subjects. A retrospective postmortem immunocytochemical and histofluorescent study. Neurology 1997; 49:1306-11.
41. Münch G, Schinzel R, Loske C, et al. Alzheimer's disease - synergistic effects of glucose deficit, oxidative stress and advanced glycation endproducts. J Neural Transm 1998; 105:439-61.
42. Ledesma MD, Bonay P, Colaco C, Avila J. Analysis of microtubule-associated protein tau glycation in paired helical filaments. J Biol Chem 1994; 269:21614-9.
43. Kuusisto J, Koivisto K, Mykkänen L, et al. Association between features of the insulin resistance syndrome and Alzheimer's disease independently of apolipoprotein ε4 phenotype: cross sectional population based study. BMJ 1997; 315:1045-9.
44. Craft S, Peskind E, Schwartz MW, Schellenberg GD, Raskind M, Porte D, Jr. Cerebrospinal fluid and plasma insulin levels in Alzheimer's disease: relationship to severity of dementia and apolipoprotein E genotype. Neurology 1998; 50:164-8.
45. Frölich L, Blum-Degen D, Bernstein HG, et al. Brain insulin and insulin receptors in aging and sporadic Alzheimer's disease. J Neural Transm 1998; 105:423-38.
46. Liolitsa D, Powell J, Lovestone S. Genetic variability in the insulin signalling pathway may con-

tribute to the risk of late onset Alzheimer's disease. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 2002; 73:261-6.

47. Zhao WQ, Alkon DL. Role of insulin and insulin receptor in learning and memory. Mol Cell Endocrinol 2001; 177:125-34.

48. Kurochkin IV. Insulin-degrading enzyme: embarking on amyloid destruction. Trends Biochem Sci 2001; 26:421-5.

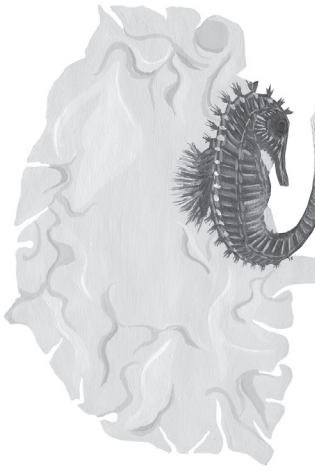
49. Farris W, Mansourian S, Chang Y, et al. Insulin-degrading enzyme regulates the levels of insulin, amyloid ß-protein, and the ß-amyloid precursor protein intracellular domain in vivo. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2003; 100:4162-7.

50. Frölich L, Blum-Degen D, Riederer P, Hoyer S. A disturbance in the neuronal insulin receptor signal transduction in sporadic Alzheimer's disease. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1999; 893:290-3.

51. Schulingkamp RJ, Pagano TC, Hung D, Raffa RB. Insulin receptors and insulin action in the brain: review and clinical implications. Neurosci Biobehav Rev 2000; 24:855-72.

Chapter 4

Clinical correlates of brain atrophy on MRI



Chapter 4.1

Hippocampal atrophy and memory performance

The hippocampus plays a crucial role in the consolidation of memory. Anatomically, the hippocampal head, body, and tail are connected to separate regions of the entorhinal cortex, which conveys processed information from the association cortices to the hippocampus. Little is known, however, about the functional segregation along its longitudinal axis. In the present study, we investigated whether the hippocampal head, body, or tail is selectively involved in verbal memory performance. A total of 511 nondemented participants, aged 60-90 years, underwent a three-dimensional HASTE brain scan in a 1.5-T MRI unit. Hippocampal volumes were measured by manual tracing on coronal slices. Segmentation was performed in anterior-posterior direction on the basis of predefined cut-offs allocating 35, 45, and 20% of slices to the head, body, and tail, respectively. Memory performance was assessed by a 15-word learning test including tasks of immediate and delayed recall. To analyze the association between head, body, and tail volumes and memory performance, we used multiple linear regression, adjusting for age, sex, education, and midsagittal area as a proxy for intracranial volume. Participants with larger hippocampal heads scored significantly higher in the memory test, most notably in delayed recall [0.41 words per SD increase in left hippocampal head (95% CI 0.16, 0.67), 0.33 words per SD increase in right hippocampal head (95% CI 0.06, 0.59)]. Our data suggest selective involvement of the hippocampal head in verbal memory, and add to recent findings of functional segregation along the longitudinal axis of the hippocampus.

Introduction

The hippocampus is generally assumed to play a key role in the consolidation of memory, i.e. the integration of relevant new information and its transfer from short-term to long-term memory.[1] A host of magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) studies have found positive associations between total hippocampal volume and memory performance.[2-5] Anatomically, the hippocampus can be divided into three distinct segments: (a) an anterior part, or head, (b) an intermediate part, or body, and (c) a posterior part, or tail.[6] These subdivisions are reciprocally connected to separate regions of the entorhinal cortex.[7] In addition, a number of studies suggest that the hippocampal head, body, and tail may have different functions. Presentation of novel information, for instance, was associated with activity in the left anterior hippocampus during functional MRI (fMRI),[8] while a positron emission tomography (PET) study found memory impairment in amnesiacs and in Alzheimer patients to be associated with decreased glucose metabolism in the hippocampal head.[9] A recent small volumetric MRI study demonstrated that impaired verbal memory in first-degree relatives of schizophrenic patients was associated with lower volumes in the anterior part of the hippocampus.[10] The goal of our study was to investigate, in a large sample of nondemented elderly participants, whether MRI volumes of hippocampal head, body, and tail are differentially associated with verbal memory performance.

Methods

Participants

The Rotterdam Study is a large population-based cohort study in the Netherlands that started in 1990 and investigates the prevalence, incidence and determinants of various chronic diseases among elderly participants.[11] From 1995 to 1996, we randomly selected 965 living members (aged 60-90 years) of this cohort in strata of sex and age (5 years) for participation in the Rotterdam Scan Study.[12] After exclusion of individuals who were demented, blind, or had MRI contraindications, the number of eligible participants was 832. Subjects with dementia were excluded based on a stepwise approach as used in the Rotterdam Study.[13] Subjects were screened using the Mini-Mental State Examination (MMSE)[14] and the Geriatric Mental State Schedule (GMS). Those scoring below 26 on the MMSE or more than 0 on the GMS were additionally assessed by means of the CAMDEX interview.[15] Subjects suspected of dementia based on the CAMDEX were examined by a neurologist. Finally, an expert panel reviewing all relevant information decided whether an individual was to be considered demented or not, based on the criteria of the DSM-IIIR. Among the 832 eligible, 563 participants gave their written informed consent to participate in the present study (response rate: 68%), which

included undergoing a MRI brain scan. The study was approved by the medical ethics committee of the Erasmus Medical Center, Rotterdam, the Netherlands.

Magnetic resonance imaging acquisition

Brain scans were performed using a 1.5-Tesla MRI System (VISION MR, Siemens AG, Erlangen, Germany). The protocol included, in the following order, a) a sequence of proton-density images b) a sequence of T2-weighted images c) a sequence of T1-weighted images.[16] Finally, for volumetric measurements of the hippocampus, a custom-made, inversion recovery - double contrast 3D half-Fourier acquisition single-shot turbo spin echo (HASTE) sequence was included (inversion time 440 ms, [TR] 2800 ms, 128 contiguous sagittal slices of 1.2-mm, matrix 192x256, field of view 256x256). Two HASTE modules were sequentially acquired after the inversion pulse (effective TEs of 29 ms and 440 ms), the first of that was used for the volume measurements. Fifty-two participants developed claustrophobia during MRI acquisition. Thus, complete MRI data were available from a total of 511 participants.

Hippocampal volume measurement

For each participant, we reconstructed a series of coronal brain slices (contiguous 1.5 mm slices) based on the 3D HASTE sequence, aligned to be perpendicular to the long axis of the hippocampus. All reconstructed slices were transferred to a Siemens Magic View 1000 workstation for volumetric assessment of the left and right hippocampus.

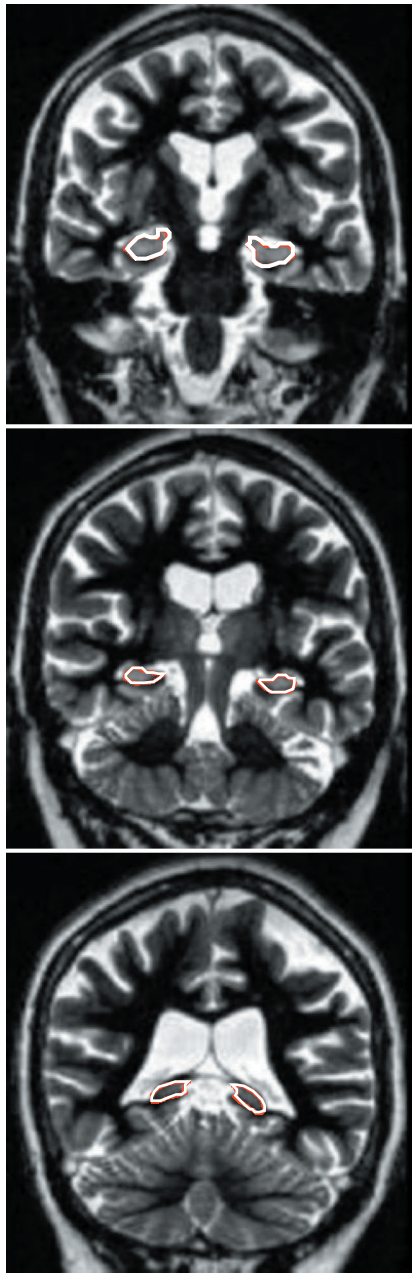


Figure 1. Hippocampal head (H), body (B) and tail (T) manually outlined on coronal images

Referencing to an anatomical atlas,[6] we manually traced the boundaries of both hippocampi on each slice by means of a mouse-driven pointer (Figure 1). We proceeded from posterior to anterior, starting on the slice where the crux of the fornices was in full profile. Segmentation of the hippocampal head from the overlying amygdala was facilitated by identifying the alveus, which demarcated the undulating superior surface of the hippocampal head. The intraplane hippocampal boundaries were defined to include the CA1 through CA4 sectors of the hippocampus proper, the dentate gyrus, and the subiculum. The number of slices measured ranged from 16 to 31 (left hippocampus, median = 25) and from 18 to 31 (right hippocampus, median = 25) per individual. Entering the outlined surface areas (in mm^2) into a spreadsheet program (Microsoft Excel 97), we multiplied the summed surface areas on each side with slice thickness to yield estimates of the left and right hippocampal volume (ml). We also reconstructed a midsagittal slice (thickness 3.0 mm). The midsagittal area, which we used as a proxy for intracranial volume, was measured by tracing the inner table of the skull. The 511 scans were randomly split between two raters who were blinded to any participant-related clinical information. Studies performed on 14 random scans to evaluate intra- and interrater correlation showed good overall agreement. Intrarater intraclass correlation coefficients were r = 0.93 for the left and r = 0.90 for the right hippocampus, whereas interrater intraclass correlation coefficients were r = 0.87 and r = 0.83, respectively. For the midsagittal area, intra- and interrater intraclass correlation coefficients were 0.995 and 0.96, respectively. To obtain separate volumes for the hippocampal head, body, and tail, we subdivided the hippocampus into three segments, such that the anterior 35% of coronal slices (or any rounded integer of slices closest to this cut-off) included the head with the hippocampal digitations, while the intermediate 45% represented the body of the hippocampus, and the remaining 20% the tail (Figure 2). These cut-offs were based on photographs of histological preparations.[6] Grouping hippocampi by length (i.e. by number of slices), and plotting graphs of mean cross-sectional volumes over the anterior-posterior extent of the hippocampus, we confirmed that the 35% cut-off was a stable proxy for the boundary between head and body over the whole range of hippocampal lengths, as it invariably fell into, or near, the region of steepest slope corresponding to the anterior bend of the hippocampus. The cut-off between body and tail coincided well with the region where cross-sectional hippocampal volumes reached a minimum.

Measurement of memory function

Memory was assessed by means of a 15-word learning test, which is used to evaluate the ability to acquire and retain new verbal learning information based on Rey's auditive recall of words.[17] To test immediate recall, participants were presented three times with a sequence of 15 words and subsequently asked to recall as many of these words as possible. Free delayed recall was tested 15 minutes later. Outcome variables were the mean of the number of

words recalled over the first three trials (as a summary score for immediate recall), and the number of words remembered after the 15-minute delay (as a score for free delayed recall). Immediate and delayed recall scores were normally distributed. The frequency of the highest and lowest scores (i.e., 0 and 15) was less than 3%. Therefore, no ceiling or floor effects were observed. As a measure of global cognitive function we used the MMSE.[14]

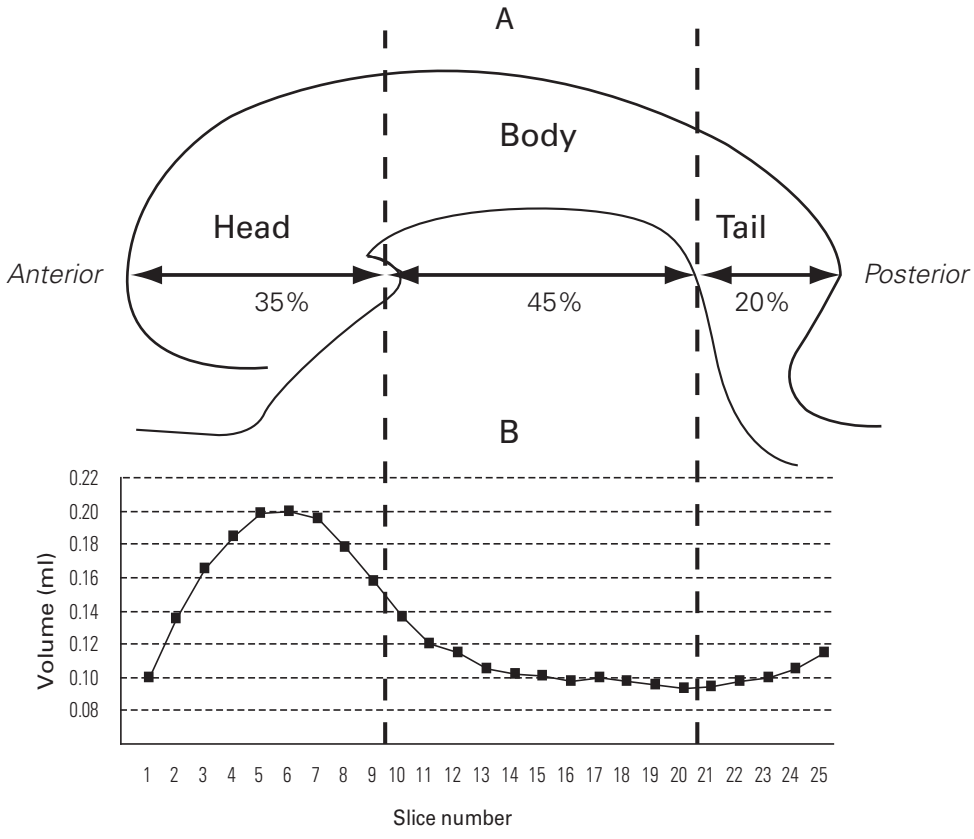


Figure 2. A. Sketch of right hippocampus as seen from above. Hippocampal head, body, and tail (dashed lines represent 35% and 20% cut-offs for the boundaries between head and body, and body and tail, respectively) are depicted.

B. Mean coronal volumes plotted over the anterior-posterior extent of the hippocampus (graph is based on hippocampi with a longitudinal extent of 25 slices.

Other measurements

Level of education according to UNESCO was obtained.[18] The presence of depressive symptoms was determined by the Center of Epidemiologic Studies on Depression (CES-D) scale.[19]

Data analysis

To assess the association between hippocampal head, body and tail volumes and memory, we first constructed simple x,y scatter plots. As the scatter plots suggested approximately linear associations we decided to use multivariable linear regression for our analyses. We included all factors that were significantly correlated with hippocampal volumes (age, sex, education, midsagittal area) in our model. Thus, our model was represented by the following equation: memory performance = B0 + B1 X age + B2 X sex+ B3 X education+ B4 X mid-sagittal area + B5 X hippocampal head volume (SD) + B6 X hippocampal body volume (SD) + B7 X hippocampal tail volume (SD). The regression coefficients of the hippocampal volumes (B5-B7) reflect the average difference in number of words recalled between individuals for a given volume difference of 1 SD. Appropriate checks revealed no indication of nonlinearity. To confirm regional patterns of association and to check whether the association between the volumes of head, body and tail and performance in the 15-word learning test was independent of our chosen cut-off points, we performed additional slice-by-slice analyses. For this purpose, we transformed the number of slices to a standard of 20 for all hippocampi by means of linear interpolation. Thus, slice volumes were calculated for 5% intervals, given a relative length of 100% for all hippocampi. Each of the 20 slices was individually assessed for its potential association with memory performance, adjusting for age, sex, level of education, midsagittal area, and the volume of the remaining 19 slice locations combined.

Results

Relevant characteristics of all 511 participants are summarized in Table 1.

Table 1. Characteristics of the study sample (n=511)

Age, years	73 ± 8
Sex, % women	49
Highest education, %	
Primary	31
Intermediate/Higher	60
College/University	9
Depressive symptoms (CES-D), range 0-31	5.6 ± 6.1
15-Word Learning Test	
Immediate Recall, mean over three trials	6.57 ± 1.81
Delayed Recall	5.78 ± 2.63
MMSE score	27.7 ± 2.1
Midsagittal area, cm^2	149.1 ± 11.1
Total hippocampus, ml	
Left	3.15 ± 0.46
Right	3.22 ± 0.44
Hippocampal head, ml	
Left	1.46 ± 0.22
Right	1.52 ± 0.24
Hippocampal body, ml	
Left	1.18 ± 0.23
Right	1.19 ± 0.21
Hippocampal tail, ml	
Left	0.51 ± 0.12
Right	0.52 ± 0.11

Values are unadjusted means ± standard deviation or percentages

Volumes of the left and right hippocampus were highly correlated with each other (r = 0.88; $P < 0.001$). Volumes of hippocampal head, body and tail were positively and moderately correlated with each other (correlation between head and body r = 0.45 (left) and r = 0.48 (right), between head and tail r = 0.30 (left) and r = 0.21 (right), and between body and tail r = 0.57 (left) and r = 0.63 (right)). The number of immediate words recalled decreased 0.08 per year and of delayed recall words 0.11 per year.

Table 2 shows the association between hippocampal head, body and tail volumes and variables that may confound the association with memory performance. Age, sex, education and midsagittal area were significantly associated with subdivisional volumes. Slice-by-slice analysis revealed that the association between age and hippocampal volume was strongest in the region between 20% and 35%, corresponding to the posterior part of the hippocampal head.

Table 2. Association between several variables and hippocampal head, body and tail

	Head (ml)		Body (ml)		Tail (ml)	
	Left	Right	Left	Right	Left	Right
Age (per 10 years)	-0.07 (<0.001)	-0.08 (<0.001)	-0.05 (<0.001)	-0.06 (<0.001)	-0.03 (<0.001)	-0.03 (<0.001)
Sex*	-0.07 (0.002)	-0.07 (0.001)	-0.00 (0.85)	0.00 (0.90)	0.03 (0.007)	0.03 (0.002)
Education (range 0-7)	0.01 (0.02)	0.02 (0.008)	0.00 (0.44)	0.00 (0.10)	-0.00 (0.37)	0.00 (0.34)
Depressive symptoms (per 10)†	-0.02 (0.14)	-0.03 (0.14)	0.01 (0.50)	0.00 (0.96)	0.00 (0.99)	-0.00 (0.66)
Midsagittal area (per 10 cm^2)	0.06 (<0.001)	0.08 (<0.001)	0.04 (<0.001)	0.04 (<0.001)	0.01 (0.15)	0.01 (0.03)

Values given are regression coefficients (*P*-values in parentheses)

*Regression coefficient adjusted for midsagittal area. Minus sign denotes that volume is smaller in women. Positive sign denotes that volume is smaller in men

†Score on the CES-D, range 0-31

Total hippocampus and memory

Table 3 summarizes the results of our multivariable linear regression analysis which demonstrated a strong positive and highly significant association between total hippocampal volumes and performance in the 15-word learning test, in both immediate recall and delayed recall.

Table 3. Association between total hippocampal volume and number of words recalled

	Immediate recall		Delayed recall	
	Difference per SD (95% CI)	*P*	Difference per SD (95% CI)	*P*
Left hippocampus	0.21 (0.05, 0.36)	0.008	0.41 (0.19, 0.64)	<0.001
Right hippocampus	0.22 (0.06, 0.38)	0.006	0.47 (0.23, 0.70)	<0.001

Values are adjusted difference in number of words recalled per standard deviation of hippocampal volume, with 95% confidence intervals (CI), and *P*-values. Adjusted for age, sex, education, and midsagittal area.

Table 4. Association between volume of hippocampal head (cut-off 35%), body (45%), and tail (20%) and number of words recalled

		Immediate recall		Delayed recall	
		Difference per SD (95% CI)	*P*	Difference per SD (95% CI)	*P*
Left Hippocampus					
	Head	0.26 (0.09, 0.44)	0.003	0.41 (0.16, 0.67)	0.002
	Body	-0.08 (-0.29, 0.14)	0.49	-0.03 (-0.35, 0.28)	0.83
	Tail	0.11 (-0.08, 0.31)	0.26	0.19 (-0.09, 0.48)	0.19
		Difference per SD (95% CI)	*P*	Difference per SD (95% CI)	*P*
Right Hippocampus					
	Head	0.19 (0.01, 0.37)	0.035	0.33 (0.06, 0.59)	0.015
	Body	0.01 (-0.22, 0.20)	0.94	0.06 (-0.25, 0.36)	0.71
	Tail	0.12 (-0.07, 0.31)	0.22	0.24 (-0.04, 0.51)	0.10

Values are adjusted estimates of the change in number of words recalled per increase in standard deviation of volume, with 95% confidence intervals (CI), and *P*-values. Adjusted for age, sex, education midsagittal area.

Hippocampal head, body, and tail and memory

Table 4 shows the association between volume of the hippocampal head, body, and tail and test performance. Individuals with larger hippocampal heads performed significantly better in the 15-word learning test, most notably in delayed recall. Estimates for the left hippocampal head tended to be slightly higher than estimates for the right hippocampal head. No significant associations were observed for the hippocampal body or hippocampal tail. The hippocampal head was the only region associated to the MMSE score [per SD 0.27 (95% CI 0.05-0.48) for the left hippocampal head; per SD 0.23 (95% CI 0.02-0.45) for the right hippocampal head]. Hippocampal body and tail were not associated to MMSE score. Slice-by-slice analyses of delayed recall performance revealed significant associations only for the most anterior part of the hippocampus (i.e., the first three slices of the left and right hippocampus), the region corresponding to the anterior half of the hippocampal head (Figure 3). No significant associations were observed at any other slice location.

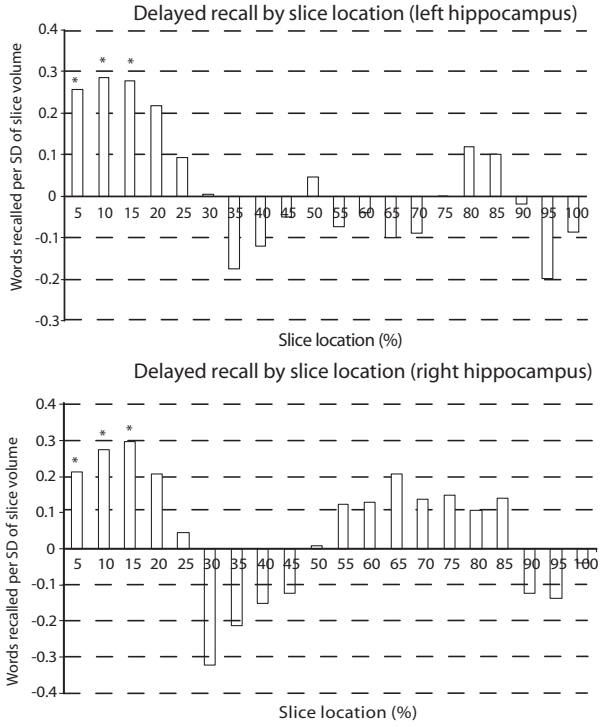


Figure 3. Association between left (top) and right (bottom) regional hippocampal volumes and number of words recalled in the delayed recall test (x-axis: location percentiles along the longitudinal axis of the hippocampus, y-axis: difference in the number of words recalled per standard deviation of hippocampal slice volume; * significant at the *P*=0.05 level). Adjusted for age, sex, educational level and midsagittal area

Discussion

We found that a larger volume of the hippocampal head, rather than the hippocampal body or tail, was significantly associated with better verbal memory performance, in tasks of both immediate and delayed recall.

Our large number of participants and the regional approach are obvious strengths of our study. Nevertheless, some methodological issues remain to be addressed. First, no precise definitions for the boundaries between hippocampal head, body and tail on MRI exist, and hence the cut-offs we chose are somewhat arbitrary. However, our slice-by-slice analysis suggested that the associations did not depend on the choice of cut-offs. Second, the method we used to define the hippocampal subdivisions was implicitly based on the assumption that all individual hippocampi, irrespective of their shape or length, share the same proportions regarding the longitudinal extent of the hippocampal head, body, and tail (i.e., 35%, 45%, and 20%, respectively). Although this assumption was mostly met, our subdivisions in volume were likely to be affected by some degree of random misclassification, leading to a weakening of the associations we found.

The observation that larger hippocampal volume is associated with better verbal memory is in keeping with numerous MRI studies,[2-5] even though surprisingly some studies found an inverse association.[20, 21] More specifically, our study showed that hippocampal involvement in verbal memory performance may be limited to the head region. Few MRI studies investigated subdivisions of the hippocampus in relation to function. A study in taxi drivers showed the posterior hippocampus to be associated with spatial memory.[22] Another study in psychopaths showed the posterior hippocampus to be associated with the degree of psychopathology.[23] A volumetric MRI study assessed the role of longitudinal subdivisions of the hippocampus in verbal memory in first-degree relatives of schizophrenic patients.[10] This study found that amygdalar and anterior hippocampal volumes were significantly associated with delayed verbal recall, whereas no such association was shown for the posterior hippocampus. Most PET studies discussed in a review of medial temporal lobe (MTL) activation in fMRI and PET studies of episodic encoding and retrieval reported anterior medial temporal lobe activation, while the fMRI studies reviewed found activation mainly in the posterior part of the MTL.[24] A recent fMRI study observed activation of the left anterior hippocampus in participants presented with novel verbal stimuli, suggesting that the anterior hippocampus plays a crucial role in novelty encoding.[8] No activation was observed in the posterior hippocampal region. A PET study measuring glucose metabolism in amnesic patients and in patients with Alzheimer's disease revealed that both groups had a significantly decreased glucose metabolism in the hippocampal head in comparison to controls.[9] Again, no association was observed for the hippocampal tail or body.

Memory is acquired through the processing of incoming information by the association cortices which, by way of the parahippocampal and perirhinal cortex, send their output to the entorhinal cortex. Cells in the entorhinal cortex supply most of the fibers that enter the hippocampal formation through the perforant pathway, while most efferent connections from the hippocampus project back to the entorhinal cortex.[25] A recent study has shown that the perforant pathway is characterized by a topographical organization along the longitudinal axis of the hippocampal formation, such that a medial-to-lateral gradient in the entorhinal cortex corresponds to an anterior-posterior gradient in the hippocampal formation.[7] This special architecture may be the underlying substrate for the functional segregation between hippocampal head, body, and tail that we and others have found.

The effect of hippocampal volume on number of words recalled may seem small and not clinically relevant. However, it is important to realize that these are not differences on an individual level, but average differences across groups of nondemented persons and adjusted for possible confounders. The effect size per SD increase in hippocampal volume in words recalled approximately equaled the effect of a 4-year age increase.

One explanation that would fit our data is that people with better memory have larger hippocampal heads. However, we also found a relation between hippocampal head volume and the MMSE score, which is a more global cognitive measure. This suggests that individuals who do not fulfill criteria of dementia but do have slight impairment of verbal memory or global cognitive function may have selective atrophy of the hippocampal head. Whether they are destined to develop clinically evident dementia is yet unclear. MRI in early Alzheimer's disease showed patients' hippocampi to be smaller than those of controls, while hippocampal head size in Alzheimer patients seems to be inversely related to disease severity.[26] Prospective studies suggested that smaller total hippocampal volume may predict dementia.[5, 27, 28] Possibly, subdividing the hippocampus into head, body or tail or even smaller subdivisions may show atrophy in regions specific for imminent Alzheimer's disease. Prospective follow-up investigations of the individuals participating in our study will enable us to confirm whether there is early - and possibly selective - involvement of the hippocampal head region in Alzheimer's disease. If this is the case, hippocampal head volume – in combination with other variables – may help to refine prediction of dementia and enhance the identification of at-risk individuals who might benefit from early intervention.

References

1. Markovitch HJ. Neuroanatomy of memory. In: Tulving E, Craik FIM, eds. The Oxford Handbook of Memory. New York: Oxford University Press, 2000:465-484.
2. Tisserand DJ, Visser PJ, van Boxtel MP, Jolles J. The relation between global and limbic brain

volumes on MRI and cognitive performance in healthy individuals across the age range. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:569-76.

3. Laakso MP, Lehtovirta M, Partanen K, Riekkinen PJ, Soininen H. Hippocampus in Alzheimer's disease: a 3-year follow-up MRI study. Biol Psychiatry 2000; 47:557-61.
4. Petersen RC, Jack CR, Jr., Xu YC, et al. Memory and MRI-based hippocampal volumes in aging and AD. Neurology 2000; 54:581-7.
5. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, et al. Prediction of AD with MRI-based hippocampal volume in mild cognitive impairment. Neurology 1999; 52:1397-403.
6. Duvernoy HM. The human hippocampus: functional anatomy, vascularization and serial sections with MRI. Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 1998.
7. Witter MP, Wouterlood FG, Naber PA, Van Haeften T. Anatomical organization of the parahippocampal-hippocampal network. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 911:1-24.
8. Strange BA, Fletcher PC, Henson RN, Friston KJ, Dolan RJ. Segregating the functions of human hippocampus. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1999; 96:4034-9.
9. Ouchi Y, Nobezawa S, Okada H, Yoshikawa E, Futatsubashi M, Kaneko M. Altered glucose metabolism in the hippocampal head in memory impairment. Neurology 1998; 51:136-42.
10. O'Driscoll GA, Florencio PS, Gagnon D, et al. Amygdala-hippocampal volume and verbal memory in first-degree relatives of schizophrenic patients. Psychiatry Res 2001; 107:75-85.
11. Hofman A, Grobbee DE, de Jong PTVM, van den Ouweland FA. Determinants of disease and disability in the elderly: the Rotterdam Elderly Study. Eur J Epidemiol 1991; 7:403-22.
12. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.
13. Ott A, Breteler MMB, van Harskamp F, Stijnen T, Hofman A. Incidence and risk of dementia. The Rotterdam Study. Am J Epidemiol 1998; 147:574-80.
14. Folstein MF, Folstein SE, McHugh PR. "Mini-mental state". A practical method for grading the cognitive state of patients for the clinician. J Psychiatr Res 1975; 12:189-98.
15. Roth M, Huppert FA, Tym E. Camdex, The Cambridge examination for mental disorders of the elderly. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1988.
16. de Groot JC, de Leeuw FE, Oudkerk M, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and cognitive function: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:145-51.
17. Brand N, Jolles J. Learning and retrieval rate of words presented auditorily and visually. J Gen Psychol 1985; 112:201-210.
18. UNESCO. International Standard of Classification of Education (ISCED). Document IgC/3. Paris: UNESCO, 1976.
19. Radloff LS. The CES-D Scale: a self-report depression scale for research in the general population. Applied Psychological Measurement 1977; 1:385-401.

20. Chantôme M, Perruchet P, Hasboun D, et al. Is there a negative correlation between explicit memory and hippocampal volume? Neuroimage 1999; 10:589-95.
21. Köhler S, Black SE, Sinden M, et al. Memory impairments associated with hippocampal versus parahippocampal- gyrus atrophy: an MR volumetry study in Alzheimer's disease. Neuropsychologia 1998; 36:901-14.
22. Maguire EA, Gadian DG, Johnsrude IS, et al. Navigation-related structural change in the hippocampi of taxi drivers. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2000; 97:4398-403.
23. Laakso MP, Vaurio O, Koivisto E, et al. Psychopathy and the posterior hippocampus. Behav Brain Res 2001; 118:187-93.
24. Schacter DL, Wagner AD. Medial temporal lobe activations in fMRI and PET studies of episodic encoding and retrieval. Hippocampus 1999; 9:7-24.
25. Zola SM, Squire LR. The medial temporal lobe and the hippocampus. In: Tulving E, Craik FIM, eds. The Oxford Handbook of Memory. New York: Oxford University Press, 2000:485-500.
26. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, et al. Medial temporal atrophy on MRI in normal aging and very mild Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1997; 49:786-94.
27. Csernansky JG, Wang L, Joshi S, et al. Early DAT is distinguished from aging by high-dimensional mapping of the hippocampus. Dementia of the Alzheimer type. Neurology 2000; 55:1636-43.
28. Marquis S, Moore MM, Howieson DB, et al. Independent predictors of cognitive decline in healthy elderly persons. Arch Neurol 2002; 59:601-6.

Chapter 4.2

Hippocampal, amygdalar atrophy and inicident dementia

Background: Patients with Alzheimer's disease have pronounced atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on magnetic resonance imaging (MRI). In persons with mild cognitive impairment, hippocampal atrophy predicts conversion to dementia. Whether atrophy is evident even before symptom onset is unclear. We studied the longitudinal relation between atrophy on MRI and incident dementia in a population-based cohort accounting for neuropsychological performance.

Methods: We obtained volumetric MRI assessments of the hippocampus and amygdala at baseline in a cohort of 511 elderly free of dementia (age 60-90 years). Each participant was asked about memory problems in daily life and cognitive performance was assessed. The cohort was followed for possible development of dementia by in-person screening and monitoring of medical records.

Results: During a total of 3043 person-year of follow-up (mean per person 6.0 years), we detected 35 incident dementia cases (26 with Alzheimer's disease). Those who developed Alzheimer's disease had on average 10% smaller volumes of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI. The risk to develop dementia was higher in persons with hippocampal or amygdalar atrophy (age, sex and education adjusted relative risk per standard deviation decrease 2.99 (95% CI 1.96-4.57) for the hippocampus and 2.06 (95% CI 1.46-2.90) for the amygdala. In persons without memory complaints or cognitive impairment at baseline, the relation between atrophy on MRI and incident dementia was similar as that in the total population.

Conclusions: Atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI predict dementia over a 6-year follow-up even in cognitively intact elderly.

Introduction

Alzheimer's disease is the most common cause of dementia in late life.[1] Strategies to prevent or delay the disease are under development.[2] Once available, it will be important to identify people at high risk to develop dementia who may benefit from such therapies. Magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) of the brain provides one potential tool for detecting the preclinical stages of the disease. Pathologically, Alzheimer's disease is characterized by dense accumulation of neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques in the medial temporal lobe,[3] leading to neuronal loss that is visible as atrophy on MRI.[4] Several studies have shown in patients with Alzheimer's disease[5-7] pronounced reductions in hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI compared to healthy elderly. Patients with mild cognitive impairment (MCI), at high risk of developing Alzheimer's disease,[8] have also smaller hippocampal volumes than healthy elderly.[9-15] It is unclear whether in persons destined to develop dementia, atrophy on MRI is observed even before persons would be designated as having MCI. We focused on this question by studying the longitudinal relation between volumes of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI and incident dementia in a population dwelling in the community. By taking into account memory complaints and neuropsychological performance at baseline we sought to investigate whether atrophy on MRI predicts dementia even in people without cognitive problems. We used data from the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study in whom 511 non-demented elderly had volumetric MRI assessments of the hippocampus and amygdala and whom we followed for an average period of 6 years.

Methods

Subjects

The Rotterdam Study is a large population-based cohort study in the Netherlands that started in 1990 and investigates the prevalence, incidence and determinants of chronic diseases among elderly participants.[16] From 1995 to 1996, we randomly selected 965 living members (aged 60 to 90 years) of this cohort in strata of sex and age (5 years) for participation in the Rotterdam Scan Study, a study on age-related brain changes on MRI.[17] As part of the eligibility criteria we excluded individuals who were demented,[18] blind, or had MRI contraindications. This left 832 persons eligible for participation. Among these, 563 persons gave their written informed consent to participate in the present study (response rate: 68%). Complete MRI data, including a three-dimensional (3D) MRI sequence, was obtained in 511 persons.[19] The study was approved by the medical ethics committee of the Erasmus Medical Center, Rotterdam, the Netherlands.

MRI assessments

At baseline examinations in 1995 to 1996, a three-dimensional (3D) MRI sequence covering the whole brain was made using a 1.5 Tesla MRI unit.[19] We reformatted coronal slices (1.5-mm contiguous slices) from this 3D MRI sequence in such a way that they were perpendicular to the long axis of the hippocampus. The left and the right hippocampus and amygdala were manually outlined on each slice with a mouse-driven cursor.[19] Absolute volumes (ml) were calculated by multiplying the areas on each slice by the slice thickness. We summed the left and right side to yield total volumes because the analyses did not suggest laterality of effects. As a proxy for head size, we measured on a reformatted middle sagittal MRI slice the intracranial cross-sectional area.[19] We corrected for head size differences across individuals by dividing the uncorrected volumes by the subject's calculated head size and subsequently multiplying this ratio by the average head size area (men and women separately).[7,20]

Ascertainment of incident dementia

All participants were free of dementia at baseline and we followed the cohort for incident dementia.[18] Briefly, participants were screened at follow-up visits (1997-1999, 1999-2000, 2002-2003) with the Mini Mental State Examination (MMSE) and the Geriatric Mental Schedule and when screen positive assessed with the Cambridge Examination for Mental Disorders of the Elderly interview.[21] Participants suspected of dementia were examined by a neurologist and underwent extensive neuropsychological testing. The MRI at baseline was not used in the diagnosis of dementia. In addition to these examinations in-person, we continuously monitored the medical records of all participants at the general practitioners' offices and the Regional Institute for Ambulatory Mental Health Care to obtain information on diagnosed dementia until January 1, 2003. A diagnosis of dementia and AD was made by a panel of a neurologist, neuropsychologist and research physician that used standard criteria.[22,23] The onset of dementia was defined as the date on which clinical symptoms allowed the diagnosis of dementia. Duration of follow-up for each participant was calculated from baseline examination until death, diagnosis of dementia or the end of follow-up whichever came first.

Other measurements

As memory impairment is the first detectable neuropsychological sign of incipient Alzheimer's disease,[24] we questioned persons on memory complaints (by a single question), and assessed memory performance (by a 15-word verbal learning task).[25] For each participant, we calculated z scores based on the results of the memory test (z score =individual test score minus mean test score divided by the standard deviation). We constructed a compound score for memory performance by averaging the z scores of the total of the three immediate recall trials and the delayed recall trial of the 15-word verbal learning task.[25] In accordance with cur-

rent criteria, we defined MCI as having a memory score <1.5 standard deviation (SD) of age and education specific means and memory complaints.[26] To further reduce the possibility that the associations were only present in persons with low memory performance at baseline we also defined a group with a score of <1 SD below age and education specific means. Additionally we administered tests that assess psychomotor speed[25] and used a cut-off of <1 SD below age- and education adjusted means to indicate low performance of psychomotor tasks.
We measured other characteristics on brain MRI that have previously been associated to dementia.[18] White matter lesions were considered present if visible as hyperintense on proton-density and T2 weighted axial images, without prominent hypointensity on T1 weighted scans. Periventricular white matter lesions were scored semi-quantitatively from 0-9.[25] We defined infarcts as focal hyperintensities on T2 weighted images. Infarcts in the white matter also had to have corresponding hypointensities on T1 weighted images in order to distinguish them from white matter lesions. Subcortical brain atrophy was calculated by averaging the ventricle-to-brain ratio on T1 weighted images at the frontal horns, the occipital horns and the caudate nucleus.

Data analysis

With Cox proportional hazards models we calculated the adjusted relative risk of dementia per SD decrease in volumes on MRI. We made also age- and sex specific tertiles of volumes, which we denote as severe, moderate and no atrophy. Adjusted volume differences at baseline between those developing Alzheimer's disease and those remaining free of dementia were computed from these Cox models. We plotted this difference against the time after MRI that the diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease was made in three equally sized groups of time after MRI. In the basic model we adjusted for age, sex and level of education. Additional adjustments included periventricular white matter lesions, brain infarcts and subcortical atrophy on MRI.[18] Analyses were repeated after excluding persons with memory complaints, with a MMSE<26, with a low performance on psychomotor tasks (<1 SD below age and education adjusted means), with a low performance on memory tasks (<1 or <1.5 SD below age and education adjusted means) or MCI at baseline.

Results

Table 1 gives the baseline characteristics of the study sample. Sixteen persons fulfilled criteria of MCI at baseline (3%), a prevalence in line with other studies.[27]

Table 1. Baseline characteristics of the study sample

Characteristic	n=511
Age, y	73.4 ± 8.0
Sex, % women	49
Primary education, %	31
MMSE, score	27.7 ± 2.1
Memory complaints, %	31
Speed performance	
<1 SD*, %	15
Memory performance	
<1 SD*, %	17
<1.5 SD*, %	6
MCI†, %	3
Hippocampal volume, ml	6.38 ± 0.88
Amygdala volume, ml	4.57 ± 0.72

Values are mean (± SD) or percentages

*Defined as scoring less than 1 or 1.5 SD below the age and education adjusted means

†Presence of memory complaints and memory performance <1.5 SD below the age and education adjusted means in memory tests[26]

During a total of 3043 person-years of follow-up (mean per person 6.0 years), there were 35 persons who developed dementia of whom 26 received a clinical diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease. Persons with severe atrophy of the hippocampus or amygdala had the highest risk to develop dementia, independent of other brain MRI measures (table 2 and 3). In people with no hippocampal atrophy, the incidence rate of dementia was 4.8 per 1000 person-years, whereas in people with severe hippocampal atrophy the incidence rate was 21.6 per 1000 person-years. For the amygdala we found in people with no atrophy an incidence rate of 2.9

per 1000 person-years and in people with severe atrophy 19.4 per 1000 person-years.

Table 2. Baseline hippocampal atrophy on MRI and risk of dementia

		Relative risk (RR)			
		Adjusted for age, sex and education		Adjusted for age, sex, education and other MRI measures*	
Atrophy severity†	Dementia	RR	95% CI	RR	95% CI
No atrophy (n=169)	5	1.00	Ref	1.00	Ref
Moderate atrophy (n=173)	9	1.81	0.61-5.39	1.87	0.63-5.60
Severe atrophy (n=169)	21	4.53	1.70-12.1	3.89	1.45-10.46
P trend		0.001		0.004	

Values are adjusted relative risks (RR) of dementia with 95% confidence interval (CI) compared to no atrophy and *P*-value of trend analysis

*The MRI measures adjusted for were severity of periventricular white matter lesions, brain infarcts, and severity of subcortical atrophy

†Based on age- and sex specific tertiles

Table 3. Baseline amygdalar atrophy on MRI and risk of dementia

		Relative risk (RR)			
		Adjusted for age, sex and education		Adjusted for age, sex, education and other MRI measures*	
Atrophy severity†	Dementia	RR	95% CI	RR	95% CI
No atrophy (n=170)	3	1.00	Ref	1.00	Ref
Moderate atrophy (n=171)	13	4.42	1.26-15.54	4.17	1.18-14.72
Severe atrophy (n=170)	19	7.33	2.15-24.96	6.01	1.74-20.77
P trend		0.001		0.003	

Values are adjusted relative risks (RR) of dementia with 95% confidence interval (CI) compared to no atrophy and *P*-value of trend analysis

*The MRI measures adjusted for were severity of periventricular white matter lesions, brain infarcts, and severity of subcortical atrophy

†Based on age- and sex specific tertiles

In the whole population, we found per SD decrease in hippocampal volume an age, sex and education adjusted relative risk of 2.99 (95%CI 1.96-4.57) and in amygdalar volume 2.06 (95% CI 1.46-2.90). This effect was similar after exclusion of persons with memory complaints, a low MMSE, low performance on psychomotor speed, low memory performance or MCI at baseline (Figure 1).

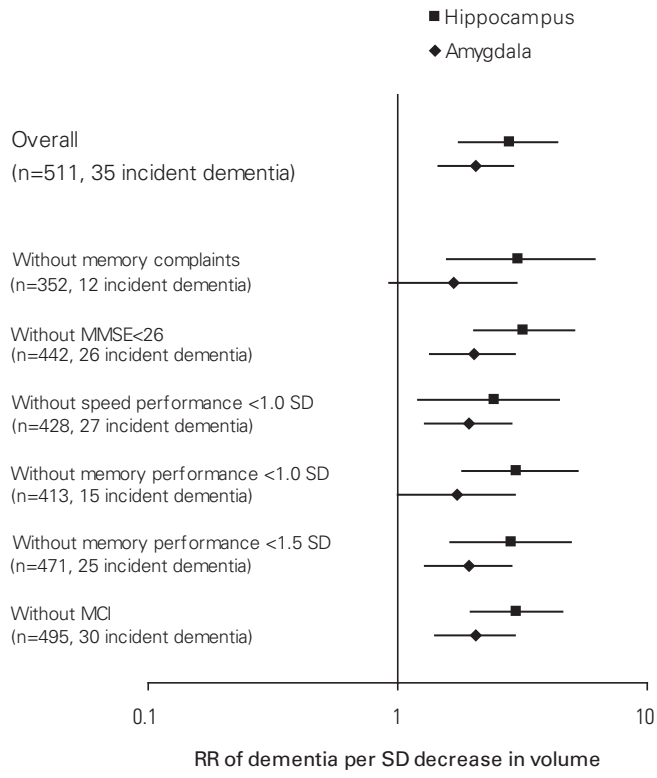


Figure 1. Relative risk of dementia with smaller hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on MRI (per SD decrease with 95% confidence interval). Analyses were done in the whole population and in persons without memory complaints, without a MMSE<26, without a low performance on psychomotor tasks (<1 SD below age and education adjusted means) without a low memory performance (<1 or 1.5 SD below age and education adjusted means) and without MCI at baseline. Adjustments were made for age, sex and education

Figure 2 shows that incident Alzheimer cases had significantly smaller hippocampal and amygdalar volumes at baseline than persons without incident dementia. Age, sex and education adjusted volumes were on average –10.7 % (95% CI –19.3 to –2.1) smaller for the hippocampus and –10.3 % (95% CI –19.9 to –0.8) smaller for the amygdala. Atrophy was also evident at baseline in people who received a diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease more than 5 years after the MRI but this was less pronounced.

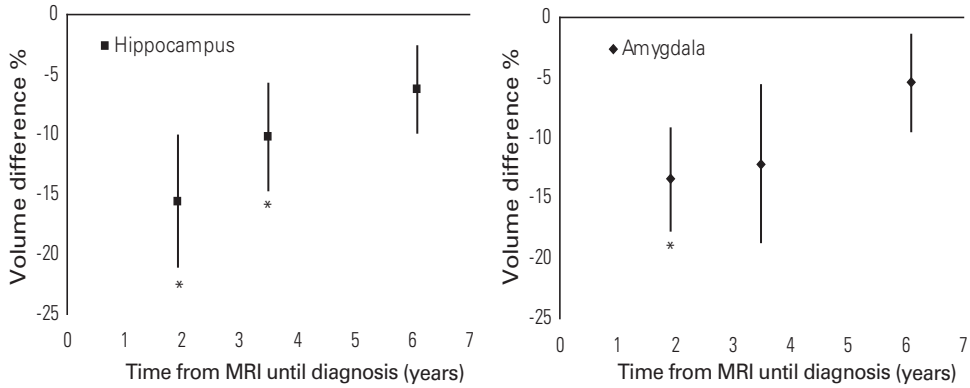


Figure 2. Volume difference at baseline MRI in hippocampus (left panel) and amygdala (right panel) of persons who developed AD (n=26) at different time points after baseline compared to the volume of people who were free of dementia and alive. We made tertiles according to time after baseline the diagnosis was made and plotted the differences (with standard error) at the median time point in these tertiles. Adjustments were made for age, sex and education. *P<0.05

Discussion

In this large cohort study in elderly people dwelling in the community, we found atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI to predict dementia and Alzheimer's disease over a 6-year follow-up even in persons without memory complaints or low cognitive performance at baseline.

Despite our large cohort only few people developed clinical symptoms of dementia, as expected based on incident rates in the general population.[28] Vascular dementia could therefore not be analyzed as a separate entity. Clinical studies however suggest that patients with vascular dementia have a degree of hippocampal atrophy that lies between healthy elderly and

Alzheimer patients.[29] Another issue is that we only assessed the hippocampus and amygdala while recently some investigators propose that atrophy of the entorhinal cortex on MRI has a greater ability to predict Alzheimer's disease than the hippocampus.[30] However, difficulties in outlining the boundaries of the entorhinal cortex due to anatomic ambiguity make this assessment not easily applicable.[14]

As the neuropathology of Alzheimer's disease is found first, and remains most severe, in the hippocampal region, attention of imaging studies in Alzheimer's disease has been drawn to the hippocampus. Moreover, the in-vivo use of MRI of the hippocampus in Alzheimer's disease has been histologically correlated to neuronal loss and Alzheimer pathology.[4, 31, 32] After early MRI studies showing atrophy of the hippocampus in patients with dementia of moderate severity,[5, 6] later studies found atrophy also in patients with milder dementia.[9, 15, 20] Atrophy on MRI is also observed before the diagnosis of dementia is made in high-risk populations such as MCI patients[9-15] or persons at risk of autosomal dominant familial AD.[33, 34] Within MCI patients, hippocampal atrophy severity predicts conversion to dementia independent of neuropsychological performance.[26, 30, 35] We found that hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI predict dementia over a long follow-up period even when people have no memory complaints or cognitive impairment. This suggests that atrophy of structures in the medial temporal lobe is detectable several years before symptom onset. Although pathological studies suggested that the amygdala is affected slightly later in the Alzheimer process than the hippocampus,[3] we found amygdalar atrophy to a similar extent as hippocampal atrophy in persons who develop dementia. Cross-sectional studies in mild AD patients also showed hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy to an equal degree.[12, 20] Concerning the extent of atrophy, we found on average 10% smaller volumes in those destined to develop dementia. In persons with mild to moderate AD, volume reductions are between 25% and 40%[36] suggesting that atrophy accelerates in incipient AD.[13] In a study in 5 middle-aged persons who developed familial AD within 3 years, a 16% volume difference in medial temporal lobe structures with healthy controls was observed.[34] In our elderly sample, the medial temporal lobe could be less affected by Alzheimer pathology as comorbid cerebrovascular disease may have contributed to the cognitive decline pushing people earlier over the threshold of dementia.[18, 37-39] Our results were not changed when we took into account concurrent vascular brain changes on MRI suggesting that vascular brain pathology and atrophy on MRI reflect different underlying processes that both independently predict dementia in late life.

The emergence of potentially disease-modifying therapies for Alzheimer's disease urges the need to identify high-risk persons who may benefit from such therapies. Treatment or prevention might have the largest effect early in the disease process, in a stage where brain damage is not extensive and there are no or only few symptoms. A small hippocampus or amygdala on MRI in people without memory complaints or cognitive impairment may be indicative of

such a high-risk group early in the disease. However, we must bear in mind that the majority of people with atrophy do not develop dementia. Future studies are challenged to investigate whether other regions on MRI or other modalities can distinguish those with a small brain volume who are in the process of developing dementia and those who are not.

References

1. Ott A, Breteler MMB, van Harskamp F, Stijnen T, Hofman A. Incidence and risk of dementia. The Rotterdam Study. Am J Epidemiol 1998; 147:574-80.
2. Scarpini E, Scheltens P, Feldman H. Treatment of Alzheimer's disease: current status and new perspectives. Lancet Neurol 2003; 2:539-47.
3. Braak H, Braak E. Neuropathological stageing of Alzheimer-related changes. Acta Neuropathol 1991; 82:239-59.
4. Bobinski M, de Leon MJ, Wegiel J, et al. The histological validation of post mortem magnetic resonance imaging- determined hippocampal volume in Alzheimer's disease. Neuroscience 2000; 95:721-5.
5. Kesslak JP, Nalcioglu O, Cotman CW. Quantification of magnetic resonance scans for hippocampal and parahippocampal atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1991; 41:51-4.
6. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, O'Brien PC, Tangalos EG. MR-based hippocampal volumetry in the diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1992; 42:183-8.
7. Cuenod CA, Denys A, Michot JL, et al. Amygdala atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. An in vivo magnetic resonance imaging study. Arch Neurol 1993; 50:941-5.
8. Ritchie K, Touchon J. Mild cognitive impairment: conceptual basis and current nosological status. Lancet 2000; 355:225-8.
9. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, et al. Medial temporal atrophy on MRI in normal aging and very mild Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1997; 49:786-94.
10. Convit A, De Leon MJ, Tarshish C, et al. Specific hippocampal volume reductions in individuals at risk for Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiol Aging 1997; 18:131-8.
11. De Leon MJ, George AE, Golomb J, et al. Frequency of hippocampal formation atrophy in normal aging and Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiol Aging 1997; 18:1-11.
12. Krasuski JS, Alexander GE, Horwitz B, et al. Volumes of medial temporal lobe structures in patients with Alzheimer's disease and mild cognitive impairment (and in healthy controls). Biol Psychiatry 1998; 43:60-8.
13. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu Y, et al. Rates of hippocampal atrophy correlate with change in clinical status in aging and AD. Neurology 2000; 55:484-89.
14. Xu Y, Jack CR, Jr., O'Brien PC, et al. Usefulness of MRI measures of entorhinal cortex versus hippocampus in AD. Neurology 2000; 54:1760-7.

15. Du AT, Schuff N, Amend D, et al. Magnetic resonance imaging of the entorhinal cortex and hippocampus in mild cognitive impairment and Alzheimer's disease. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 2001; 71:441-7.
16. Hofman A, Grobbee DE, de Jong PTVM, van den Ouweland FA. Determinants of disease and disability in the elderly: the Rotterdam Elderly Study. Eur J Epidemiol 1991; 7:403-22.
17. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.
18. Vermeer SE, Prins ND, den Heijer T, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Silent brain infarcts and the risk of dementia and cognitive decline. N Engl J Med 2003; 348:1215-22.
19. den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, Clarke R, et al. Homocysteine and brain atrophy on MRI of non-demented elderly. Brain 2003; 126:170-5.
20. Callen DJ, Black SE, Gao F, Caldwell CB, Szalai JP. Beyond the hippocampus: MRI volumetry confirms widespread limbic atrophy in AD. Neurology 2001; 57:1669-74.
21. Roth M, Huppert FA, Tym E. Camdex, The Cambridge examination for mental disorders of the elderly. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1988.
22. McKhann G, Drachman D, Folstein M, Katzman R, Price D, Stadlan EM. Clinical diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease: report of the NINCDS-ADRDA Work Group under the auspices of Department of Health and Human Services Task Force on Alzheimer's Disease. Neurology 1984; 34:939-44.
23. Román GC, Tatemichi TK, Erkinjuntti T, et al. Vascular dementia: diagnostic criteria for research studies. Report of the NINDS-AIREN International Workshop. Neurology 1993; 43:250-60.
24. Petersen RC, Smith GE, Ivnik RJ, Kokmen E, Tangalos EG. Memory function in very early Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1994; 44:867-72.
25. de Groot JC, de Leeuw FE, Oudkerk M, et al. Cerebral white matter lesions and cognitive function: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann Neurol 2000; 47:145-51.
26. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, et al. Prediction of AD with MRI-based hippocampal volume in mild cognitive impairment. Neurology 1999; 52:1397-1403.
27. DeCarli C. Mild cognitive impairment: prevalence, prognosis, aetiology, and treatment. Lancet Neurol 2003; 2:15-21.
28. Miech RA, Breitner JCS, Zandi PP, Khachaturian AS, Anthony JC, Mayer L. Incidence of AD may decline in the early 90s for men, later for women: The Cache County study. Neurology 2002; 58:209-218.
29. Laakso MP, Partanen K, Riekkinen P, et al. Hippocampal volumes in Alzheimer's disease, Parkinson's disease with and without dementia, and in vascular dementia: An MRI study. Neurology 1996; 46:678-81.

30. Killiany RJ, Hyman BT, Gomez-Isla T, et al. MRI measures of entorhinal cortex vs hippocampus in preclinical AD. Neurology 2002; 58:1188-96.
31. Gosche KM, Mortimer JA, Smith CD, Markesbery WR, Snowdon DA. Hippocampal volume as an index of Alzheimer neuropathology: findings from the Nun Study. Neurology 2002; 58:1476-82.
32. Jack CR, Jr., Dickson DW, Parisi JE, et al. Antemortem MRI findings correlate with hippocampal neuropathology in typical aging and dementia. Neurology 2002; 58:750-7.
33. Fox NC, Warrington EK, Freeborough PA, et al. Presymptomatic hippocampal atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. A longitudinal MRI study. Brain 1996; 119:2001-7.
34. Schott JM, Fox NC, Frost C, et al. Assessing the onset of structural change in familial Alzheimer's disease. Annals of Neurology 2003; 53:181-188.
35. Visser PJ, Verhey FR, Hofman PA, Scheltens P, Jolles J. Medial temporal lobe atrophy predicts Alzheimer's disease in patients with minor cognitive impairment. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 2002; 72:491-7.
36. Lehericy S, Baulac M, Chiras J, et al. Amygdalohippocampal MR volume measurements in the early stages of Alzheimer disease. AJNR Am J Neuroradiol 1994; 15:929-37.
37. de la Torre JC. Alzheimer disease as a vascular disorder: nosological evidence. Stroke 2002; 33:1152-62.
38. Kuller LH, Lopez OL, Newman A, et al. Risk factors for dementia in the cardiovascular health cognition study. Neuroepidemiology 2003; 22:13-22.
39. Snowdon DA, Greiner LH, Mortimer JA, Riley KP, Greiner PA, Markesbery WR. Brain infarction and the clinical expression of Alzheimer disease. The Nun Study. JAMA 1997; 277:813-7.

Chapter 4.3

Brain atrophy and incident depression

Cross-sectional studies have suggested links between late-life depression and hippocampal, amygdalar and frontal atrophy on MRI. It is unclear whether atrophy in these structures could precede onset of depression. We followed a population-based sample of 459, non-demented, non-depressed elderly a baseline, over a three-year period during which 24 developed a depression. At baseline, MRI of the brain was made on which volumes of the hippocampus and amygdala and a score of frontal atrophy were assessed. Frontal atrophy, but not hippocampal or amygdalar atrophy, was associated with an increased risk of depression (per point increase odds ratio 2.0, (95% CI 1.1-3.8)).

Introduction

Several cross-sectional clinical studies found hippocampal, possibly amygdalar, and frontal lobe atrophy on magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) in patients with depression (reviewed by Sheline[1]). It has been suggested that atrophy in these regions is a consequence of elevated, and neurotoxic, glucocorticoid levels accompanying the depression. However, atrophy could also be a cause of depression, as these structures have a role in mood regulation.[1] To investigate the latter hypothesis, we prospectively examined hippocampal, amygdalar and frontal brain atrophy on MRI in relation to risk of depression in the elderly.

Methods

Subjects

This study is based on the Rotterdam Scan Study, a population-based cohort study designed to investigate brain abnormalities on MRI.[2] The study protocol was approved by the Medical Ethics Committee of Erasmus Medical Center and participants gave written informed consent. The cohort consists of 1,077 non-demented elderly persons age 60 to 90 years (mean age 73, 49% women) who were examined at baseline in 1995-1996 and underwent brain MRI in a 1.5 T scanner (VISION MR). During sample selection, we carefully excluded demented patients using a stepwise protocol.[3] Axial T1 MRI sequences were made in all 1,077 participants. In 511 persons, we additionally obtained a three-dimensional (3D) MR sequence covering the whole brain. These 511 persons did not differ in several demographics from the original cohort of 1,077 persons.[2]

Incident depression

At baseline MRI, we excluded 43 participants with depressive symptoms based on the use of antidepressant medications or based on a score ≥16 on the Centre for Epidemiologic Studies Depression scale (CES-D), a cut-off widely used and highly sensitive for depression.[4] This left 468 participants at risk of incident depression. Incident depression was detected in two ways. First, we invited all living members of the cohort for follow-up examinations in 1999-2000. From the total 432 living members, 334 (77%) agreed to participate and they were screened with the CES-D. Persons who refused (n=98) were on average 3.9 years older (T-test, $P<0.001$) but were similar with respect to sex distribution, CES-D score at baseline, and MRI assessments compared to participants. Persons with a CES-D score ≥16 at follow-up examinations were visited at home by a psychiatrist. The psychiatrist evaluated these participants with the Present State Examination, a semi-structured psychiatric interview,[5] and made a diagnosis of major depression, minor depression, or dysthymia according to DSM-IV criteria.

As depression can occur between baseline and follow-up examinations and in persons who refused follow-up examinations, a second way to detect incident depression was through checking of medical records by two raters of all 468 participants at the general practitioners' offices for reports on treated depression until March 1st 2000. Five persons with no information from medical records and four persons with anxiety or other psychiatric disorders were excluded, leaving 459 participants for the analyses.

MRI acquisition and measurements

The MRI acquisition parameters are reported elsewhere.[2] Coronal MRI slices (contiguous 1.5-mm slices) were reformatted from the 3D MR sequence. The procedure of segmenting the hippocampus and amygdala has been described.[2] Briefly, we manually outlined on coronal slices the hippocampi and amygdalae on both sides with a mouse-driven cursor. Volumes were calculated by summing the areas multiplied by slice thickness. As a proxy for head size, we measured on the middle sagittal slice the intracranial area by tracing the inner skull. Volumes were divided by the intracranial area and the resulting ratio was standardized towards average head size (men and women separately). As one volumetric assessment was time-consuming (1-hour), the 459 scans were equally divided between two raters. Intra- and interrater studies based on 14 subjects done by both raters showed intraclass correlation coefficients to exceed r=0.77. We rated frontal cortical atrophy semi-quantitatively on axial T1 MRI slices. Two raters scored independently all the scans and gave a score of 0 (no atrophy) to 3 (severe atrophy) based on the average widening of the sulci of the frontal lobe and in comparison to reference scans. The central sulcus was the delimiter between the frontal and parietal lobe. In case of disagreement of more than 1 point between the raters a consensus reading was held, otherwise the mean score was calculated. Weighted kappa values of intra- and interrater agreement were 0.57 and 0.71 based on 200 scans. Other regions were similarly assessed for severity of atrophy (insular region, parietal lobe, occipital lobe and temporal lobe).

Data analysis

First, we used multiple linear regression modeling to compare hippocampal and amygdalar volumes and frontal atrophy score between persons with and without incident depression. Because the associations were similar for left or right-sided hippocampal or amygdalar volumes, we summed the left and right side to yield total volumes. Second, we calculated odds ratios (95% confidence interval CI) of incident depression by baseline MRI variables with logistic regression using the non-depressed as reference group. Adjustments were made for age and sex and additionally for baseline CES-D. Additionally, we excluded persons with a history of a depression before baseline (based on medical records), and persons who developed dementia in follow-up.[3]

Results

Hippocampal and amygdalar volumes on baseline MRI were similar in participants who developed a depression during follow-up (n=24 of whom 8 diagnosed by medical records) compared to those who did not (n=435) (Table 1). The corresponding odds ratios of incident depression were 0.9 (95% CI 0.6-1.4, *P*=0.6) per standard deviation (SD) decrease in hippocampal volume and 1.3 (95% CI 0.8-2.0, *P*=0.2) per SD decrease in amygdalar volume. In contrast, there was significantly more frontal atrophy in persons who developed depression during follow-up compared to persons who did not (Table 1); corresponding odds ratio per point increase 2.0 (95% CI 1.1-3.8, P=0.031). Adjusting for baseline CES-D did not change these results. Other regions for which we assessed cortical atrophy were not associated with depression. Persons with a history of depression at baseline (n=14) had not more frontal atrophy (adjusted difference compared to people with no history 0.10, 95% CI –0.23;0.42, *P*=0.57). Excluding them, of whom 4 developed a depression during follow-up, or persons with incident dementia (n=15 of whom 2 developed a depression) did not substantially change the association with frontal atrophy (odds ratio for frontal atrophy 2.2 (95% CI 1.1-4.4, *P*=0.030) and 1.8 (95% CI 0.9-3.5, *P*=0.088), respectively).

Table 1. Hippocampal, amygdalar volumes, and frontal brain atrophy at baseline MRI in relation to incident depression

	MRI variable at baseline											
	Hippocampal volume (ml)*				Amygdalar volume (ml)*				Frontal atrophy (grade, range 0-3)*			
Depression	Mean	Difference	95% CI	*P*	Mean	Difference	95% CI	*P*	Mean	Difference	95% CI	*P*
No	6.38	-	-	-	4.59	-	-	-	1.22	-	-	-
Incident	6.47	0.09	-0.26;0.44	0.6	4.42	-0.17	-0.46;0.12	0.3	1.49	0.28	0.02;0.53	0.03

*Adjusted means in, and differences (with 95% confidence interval CI and *P*-value) between persons without depression (n=435) and with incident depression according to DSM-IV (n=24). Adjustments were made for age and sex differences between groups

Discussion

In this community-sample in the elderly, we observed no relation between hippocampal or amygdalar volumes on MRI and the risk of depression. Conversely, frontal brain atrophy was associated with an increased risk of depression.

A limitation of our study was the small number of incident depression cases, which explains the wide confidence intervals around the estimates. Furthermore, we recognize that currently more sophisticated, volumetric, assessments of the frontal lobe and specific regions in the frontal lobe are available[6, 7] than at baseline in 1995. However, the fact that we found an association between our crude frontal atrophy assessment and incident depression suggests that we had enough power to detect associations between MRI variables and incident depression, strengthening the negative finding for the hippocampus and amygdala.

A reduced hippocampal or amygdalar volume on MRI in patients with late life depression has been observed though results are mixed.[1] Two explanations for this association have been proposed. First, a smaller hippocampal volume may be a consequence of depression due to associated hypercortisolemia. Elevated cortisol levels are neurotoxic to the hippocampus,[8] but possibly this effect plays a role especially in early onset depression. A second explanation may be that volume reduction in the hippocampus and amygdala precedes onset of depression, given that these structures are involved in mood regulation.[1] In this report, we showed that neither hippocampal nor amygdalar atrophy on MRI increased the risk to develop depression. This observation strongly challenges the idea that atrophy of the hippocampus or amygdala precedes depression in later life. Consistent with this idea is a recent study that showed no hippocampal atrophy on MRI in persons with a first episode of depression, suggesting that reductions in hippocampal volume do not precede illness onset.[9] Furthermore, persons with a longer disease duration have smaller hippocampal volume suggesting that volumes decrease after disease onset.[9, 10] Longitudinal clinical studies should focus on whether hippocampal and amygdalar volume decrease in patients with depression, possibly due to lasting hypercortisolemia.

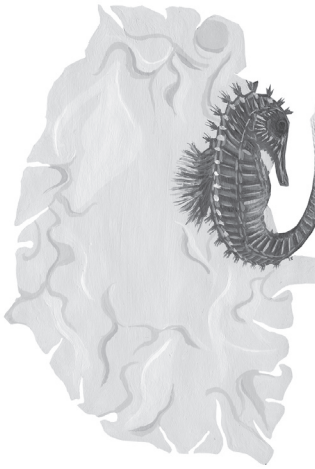
Most clinical studies in patients with late life major or minor depression found reductions in the frontal lobes on MRI.[1] Functional imaging studies have also implicated hypometabolism of the frontal lobes in depression.[11] The prefrontal cortex has high concentrations of glucocorticoid receptors potentially rendering it vulnerable to hypercortisolemic damage.[1] This suggests that damage to the frontal lobe is a result of depression. However, we observed that frontal atrophy on MRI is detectable before disease onset, and non-depressed persons with a history of depression had no increased frontal atrophy. This suggests that frontal atrophy indicates an increased vulnerability to develop depression in late life.

References

1. Sheline YI. Neuroimaging studies of mood disorder effects on the brain. Biol Psychiatry 2003; 54:338-52.
2. den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, Clarke R, et al. Homocysteine and brain atrophy on MRI of non-demented elderly. Brain 2003; 126:170-5.
3. Vermeer SE, Prins ND, den Heijer T, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Silent brain infarcts and the risk of dementia and cognitive decline. N Engl J Med 2003; 348:1215-22.
4. Beekman AT, Deeg DJ, Van Limbeek J, Braam AW, De Vries MZ, Van Tilburg W. Criterion validity of the Center for Epidemiologic Studies Depression scale (CES-D): results from a community-based sample of older subjects in The Netherlands. Psychol Med 1997; 27:231-5.
5. World Health Organisation. SCAN Schedules for Clinical Assessment in Neuropsychiatry, Version 2.1. Distribution from Training Centers, World Health Organisation, Geneva, 1997. World Health Organisation Division of Mental Health.
6. Kumar A, Jin Z, Bilker W, Udupa J, Gottlieb G. Late-onset minor and major depression: early evidence for common neuroanatomical substrates detected by using MRI. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1998; 95:7654-8.
7. Lee SH, Payne ME, Steffens DC, et al. Subcortical lesion severity and orbitofrontal cortex volume in geriatric depression. Biol Psychiatry 2003; 54:529-33.
8. Sapolsky RM. Glucocorticoids and hippocampal atrophy in neuropsychiatric disorders. Arch Gen Psychiatry 2000; 57:925-35.
9. MacQueen GM, Campbell S, McEwen BS, et al. Course of illness, hippocampal function, and hippocampal volume in major depression. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2003; 100:1387-92.
10. Sheline YI, Sanghavi M, Mintun MA, Gado MH. Depression duration but not age predicts hippocampal volume loss in medically healthy women with recurrent major depression. J Neuro sci 1999; 19:5034-43.
11. Oda K, Okubo Y, Ishida R, et al. Regional cerebral blood flow in depressed patients with white matter magnetic resonance hyperintensity. Biol Psychiatry 2003; 53:150-6.

Chapter 5

General discussion



This thesis presents studies on causes and correlates of brain atrophy on MRI in non-demented elderly. Studying causes of atrophy on MRI has potential advantages for unraveling the etiology of Alzheimer's disease compared to traditional studies associating risk factors to clinical Alzheimer's disease. First, as we focus on the preclinical period, we study factors that could initiate brain changes involved in the early pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease. Second, the degree of brain atrophy on MRI is a continuous outcome in contrast to clinical Alzheimer's disease, and we have increased power to detect associations. Third, our study examined cognitively intact people and may therefore suffer less from selective attrition compared to studies based on patients with Alzheimer's disease.

Before we started to investigate potential causes of brain atrophy on MRI there was some indication that atrophy on MRI, in particular of the hippocampus and amygdala, could be observed in the preclinical period of Alzheimer's disease. However, we wanted to validate and quantify in our study sample the association between atrophy on MRI and future clinical symptoms of Alzheimer's disease. We further examined whether atrophy also predicted depression. In this chapter, I will first discuss a few methodological considerations. Then, I will discuss the main findings, the implications of our findings, and suggestions for future research.

Methodological considerations

The specific limitations of each study have been discussed in the previous chapters. In this part I will discuss two general issues, which pertain to all studies performed.

Study design

The studies described in this thesis were done as part of the Rotterdam Scan Study.[1] This is a population-based prospective study among 1,077 non-demented elderly between 60-90 years of age that started in 1995-1996. In all 1,077 persons, we had assessments of global brain atrophy on MRI. In 511 persons, we additionally had volumetric assessments of the hippocampus and amygdala. A specific feature of this design is that we invited people randomly from the general population. This is in contrast to clinical studies which use a selection of people who have memory problems and have taken the step to visit a physician. In etiological research we are interested in what triggers the first pathological signs, as the pathology starts before symptom onset. For this purpose, population studies are more suitable than clinical studies. Inherent to our approach is the fact that only a few people develop dementia, as expected in a low risk population. To investigate whether atrophy on MRI predicts dementia, we therefore needed a long follow-up duration and a large cohort in order to detect enough incident cases of dementia.

In 1995-1996, we assessed potential risk factors in persons at the same time that we made

the brain MRI on which we assessed atrophy. This cross-sectional design is a limitation that needs further discussion. In cross-sectional analyses, one cannot invariably draw the conclusion that the risk factor under study really is a cause of brain atrophy. Because we have no information on whether the risk factor preceded brain atrophy or vice versa, brain atrophy may have also resulted in physiological changes. When genetic determinants are concerned, this is not an issue as atrophy will not induce point mutations in DNA. However, in the analyses on alcohol intake and plasma homocysteine levels, which depend on folate and vitamin B12 intake, persons with brain atrophy and self-noticed cognitive decline could have changed food intake behavior. This in turn may induce associations between alcohol intake or homocysteine levels and brain atrophy. Although we tried to account for several confounding parameters, residual confounding is still possible. To resolve or limit the possibility that atrophy induced the change in a physiological marker, follow-up studies are needed where the baseline risk factor is associated with change in atrophy over time. These analyses are on the other hand limited by the fact that atrophy has developed over years due to lifetime cumulative exposure of determinants whereas the relation between determinant and change in atrophy over time may be less outspoken.

Brain atrophy as preclinical marker of Alzheimer's disease

Our studies were based on the major assumption that atrophy on MRI is a preclinical biomarker of Alzheimer's disease. To what extent does this assumption hold? Several studies have shown that patients with Alzheimer's disease have severe hippocampal, amygdalar and global brain atrophy on MRI compared to healthy elderly.[2] Preclinically, there are studies in at-risk patients such as those with genetic mutations[3] or with mild cognitive impairment[4] that show brain atrophy on MRI before a diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease can be made. Our own data (chapter 4.2) also indicated that even when there are no cognitive symptoms of incipient Alzheimer's disease, hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI predict a diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease several years later. These observations all favor the idea that atrophy on MRI can indeed be considered a relatively early preclinical marker of Alzheimer's disease. However, not every person with atrophy on MRI will later express clinical symptoms of Alzheimer's disease. Some will die before they have the chance to develop clinical symptoms of Alzheimer's disease. In others, a small brain volume on MRI may have been present since adulthood instead of being indicative of an underlying Alzheimer process. Finally, in several other diseases besides Alzheimer's disease, atrophy can occur such as in temporal lobe epilepsy (hippocampal/amygdalar atrophy)[5] or anxiety (amygdalar atrophy).[6] Therefore, when we identify a risk factor for brain atrophy on MRI, we have to be careful to interpret this as being a risk factor for the development of clinical Alzheimer's disease without further evidence. In chapter 3.2, we found that estrogen receptor α polymorphisms were associated with hippo-

campal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI yet not with dementia. Risk factors of atrophy should always be seen in light of evidence concerning these risk factors in Alzheimer's disease. Studies on risk factors for atrophy should not replace research of risk factors for clinical Alzheimer's disease but rather complement it in order to increase the understanding of what could elicit the preclinical brain changes.

Main findings

I will first discuss the main findings on putative causes of brain atrophy on MRI (chapter 2 and 3). Then, I discuss the clinical correlates of brain atrophy on MRI (chapter 4).

Causes of brain atrophy

Despite intensive research, the etiology of Alzheimer's disease remains largely unclear. Two aspects of the disease complicate etiological research. First, once symptoms of Alzheimer's disease are clearly evident, a long prodromal phase has been passed in which the brain pathology has accumulated. Physiological factors present at time of diagnosis of Alzheimer's disease, may not be the ones that effectuated the brain damage in the preclinical period. Second, late-onset Alzheimer's disease is pathologically a heterogeneous disease.[7] The brain of a person who died with clinical symptoms of Alzheimer's disease is often destructed by various pathologies: besides neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques in gray matter, lacunar infarcts and ischemia in the white matter are also frequently visible.[8] Among individuals with clinical symptoms of Alzheimer's disease, the extent to which each pathology contributed to symptoms may differ, as well as the key mechanisms underlying these brain changes. We took the approach of investigating risk factors of brain atrophy on MRI in vivo, which is evident in the preclinical phase, and reflects a relatively distinct pathology. By doing so, we hoped to further increase insight into which risk factors contribute to the development of Alzheimer's disease. The risk factors we studied were not arbitrarily chosen but selected because of their putative role in Alzheimer's disease.

Vascular risk factors

A great deal of research over the last decade has added to the idea that vascular factors contribute to the development of clinical Alzheimer's disease in late life.[9] Vascular factors can cause cerebrovascular damage, which enhances cognitive decline in a brain with existing Alzheimer pathology.[10] However, cerebral ischemia can also upregulate amyloid-ß in the hippocampi of rats[11] supporting a more direct link with Alzheimer's disease. We investigated several vascular risk factors in relation to brain atrophy on MRI.

A high blood pressure level is a well-recognized cardio- and cerebrovascular risk factor. The

relation between blood pressure and Alzheimer's disease is less clear.[12] Both mid-life high,[13, 14] and late-life low[15] blood pressure levels have been associated with the risk of clinical Alzheimer's disease. In line with these earlier observations, we found that both a high and a low or decreasing blood pressure level were associated with medial temporal lobe and global brain atrophy (chapter 2.1 and 2.2). Cerebrovascular damage as quantified by the extent of white matter lesions on MRI coexisted with severe hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy. One possibility is that cerebrovascular disease and brain atrophy have common shared risk factors such as high blood pressure levels. However, adjusting for blood pressure levels did not change this correlation. Possibly, microangiopathy of arterioles supplying the medial temporal lobe, visible as white matter lesions on MRI, may reduce cerebral blood flow leading to ischemia in the hippocampus and amygdala.[16] The association between low blood pressure and atrophy on MRI as well as that between low blood pressure and Alzheimer's disease is difficult to interpret. Several regions of the brain, including the hippocampus and amygdala, are involved in blood pressure regulation and brain atrophy due to an Alzheimer process could have reduced blood pressure levels.[17 18] Alternatively, a low blood pressure level in persons with a bad cerebral autoregulation could also cause cerebral ischemia, and thereby actually lead to the development of Alzheimer pathology.[19]

A high plasma homocysteine level has recently been suggested as a risk factor for Alzheimer's disease.[20] In the Rotterdam Scan Study, we previously found that a high homocysteine level may cause cerebrovascular damage such as silent brain infarcts and white matter lesions,[21] pointing towards one potential explanation for the association between homocysteine levels and clinical Alzheimer's disease. In chapter 2.3 we report that a high homocysteine level also has effects on both hippocampal and global brain atrophy, on MRI, which were not reduced when accounting for cerebrovascular disease. This is in line with in vitro studies showing toxic effects of homocysteine on cortical and hippocampal neurons.[22, 23]

A light-to-moderate alcohol intake may reduce cerebrovascular disease[24] and vascular dementia.[25] Concerning the risk of Alzheimer's disease, the effect of alcohol intake is less certain and a putative reduced risk may be confined to apolipoprotein (APOE) ε4 carriers who consume alcohol in light-to-moderate amounts.[25] Since we have assessments on MRI of both cerebrovascular disease (white matter lesions and infarcts) and findings more specific of Alzheimer pathology (hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy) in the Rotterdam Scan Study, we decided to study this issue further. Our data in chapter 2.4 showed, as expected, a reduced effect of alcohol on cerebrovascular disease in general. There was only a beneficial effect of light-to-moderate alcohol intake on hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy in APOE ε4 carriers further strengthening the idea that alcohol has an effect on the risk of Alzheimer's disease only in APOE ε4 carriers.

One of the strongest risk factor for Alzheimer's disease is carrying an APOE ε4 allele.[26] The

neurobiologic mechanism through which the ε4 allele confers an increased risk of Alzheimer's disease is not well understood. Some studies suggest that persons with the ε4 allele have increased cerebrovascular pathology[27] but the bulk of evidence suggests that APOE ε4 leads to clinical disease mainly via the specific Alzheimer pathology.[28] In vitro studies suggest that the ε4 protein isoform enhances aggregation of amyloid-ß and formation of neurofibrillary tangles. APOE ε4 carriers have higher numbers of neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques in the hippocampus compared to non-ε4 carriers.[29] Our finding that atrophy in the medial temporal lobe was more pronounced in ε4 carriers compared to persons with the APOE ε3ε3 genotype gave further support to our assumption that atrophy on MRI reflects Alzheimer pathology (chapter 2.5).

Taken together, we found several classical or more recently identified vascular risk factors to be associated to brain atrophy on MRI. This supports the idea that vascular factors could specifically trigger Alzheimer pathology in the preclinical phase.

Endocrine risk factors

Besides vascular risk factors, other risk factors have been suggested to be involved in the development of Alzheimer's disease.

A substantial body of evidence in animal studies suggest that estrogens have antioxidative properties[30] and beneficial effects on hippocampal neurons.[31] Therefore in theory, a high estrogen level in the brain could reduce the risk of Alzheimer's disease. On the other hand, observational data in humans are far from conclusive on the role of estrogens in Alzheimer's disease. Before menopause, women have high endogenous estrogen levels and it could therefore be hypothesized that women with a long reproductive period, and hence a high lifetime cumulative exposure to estrogen, would have a lower risk of Alzheimer's disease. However, in the Rotterdam Study it was found that their risk to develop Alzheimer's disease was higher compared to those with shorter reproductive periods.[32] After menopause, endogenous estrogen levels drop and in older women with a relatively high endogenous estradiol level the risk to develop dementia was highest.[33] In line with this finding, we showed in chapter 3.1 that higher endogenous levels of estrogens are not associated with a larger volume of the hippocampus on MRI or better memory performance. Endogenous levels after menopause are, however, far below levels obtained after estrogen replacement therapy and it could be that "supranatural" estrogen levels protect against Alzheimer's disease. Recent trials on estrogen replacement therapy in preventing or slowing of Alzheimer's disease do not support this idea.[34, 35] In fact, elderly women who receive a combination of estrogen and progestin have a two times increased risk to develop Alzheimer's disease compared to women on placebo.[34] A similar kind of discrepancy between findings of basic sciences (estrogen is protective)[36] and randomized trials (estrogen is harmful)[37] has been observed in cardiovascular

research. In this field it has been suggested that genetic variations in the gene encoding for estrogen receptor α render some women more susceptible to the beneficial or harmful effects of estrogen.[38] Effects of estrogen replacement therapy on lipid profile are different across genotype[39] and polymorphisms in the estrogen receptor α are associated with risk of cardiovascular disease.[40] We found that polymorphisms in the estrogen receptor α gene are not associated with the risk of Alzheimer's disease (chapter 3.2). This makes it less plausible, though not impossible, that estrogen replacement therapy will have a beneficial effect on risk of dementia in women with a certain variation in the estrogen receptor α gene.

Other endocrine factors that we examined were diabetes mellitus and insulin resistance (chapter 3.3). Although these factors could also be categorized as vascular risk factors, evidence in Alzheimer research suggests that it is not the vascular risk component of diabetes mellitus and insulin resistance that causes the increased risk of Alzheimer's disease. Instead, a high glucose level or altered insulin signaling could have direct effects on the development of amyloid plaques and neurofibrillary tangles in the brain.[41, 42] In line with this idea, we showed that persons with diabetes mellitus have increased atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI. Of interest, the relation between diabetes mellitus and cerebrovascular disease was not strong and did not account for the associations with atrophy. The mechanisms that underlie the associations between diabetes mellitus and atrophy could be manifold. First, advanced glycation endproducts, of which persons with diabetes have increased levels, could trigger the aggregation of amyloid proteins into amyloid plaques.[41] Second, glycation of the microtubule associated protein-tau could lead to formation of neurofibrillary tangles.[43] With respect to insulin, evidence from several lines of research has supported links with Alzheimer's disease. Insulin receptors are densely distributed in the brain[44] and once activated lead to a cascade of events that promote neuronal survival and prevent tau phosphorylation.[42] Dysfunction of this pathway may therefore lead to Alzheimer's disease and genetic variations in the genes encoding for proteins in this insulin pathway have been associated to Alzheimer's disease.[42, 44, 45] Plasma insulin levels may secondarily increase to compensate for this loss of receptor function. Furthermore, the insulin-degrading enzyme (IDE) is present in the brain and, in addition to insulin, also degrades amyloid proteins, thereby preventing plaque formation. Mice with hypofunction of this enzyme have more amyloid plaques and high insulin plasma levels[46] and variations in the gene encoding IDE have been found in patients with Alzheimer's disease.[47] In our study, interestingly, we found a specific effect of insulin resistance on amygdalar atrophy on MRI but not on hippocampal atrophy.

Specificity of measures of brain atrophy on MRI

We investigated putative causes of several different measures of brain atrophy on MRI (hippocampal, amygdalar, cortical and subcortical brain atrophy). Sometimes we found that a risk factor was specifically associated with one brain atrophy measure while not with the other atrophy measures. The APOE ε4 allele for example was associated with hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy yet not with global brain atrophy. One possible source for different associations may be that global brain atrophy was less precisely measured (semi-quantitative) than the hippocampus and amygdala (volumetric). However, a more likely explanation is that anatomically different structures are under study or that the MRI measures have different pathological substrates.

Though frequently observed in Alzheimer patients,[48] there is no firmly defined pathological basis of global brain atrophy on MRI, which can be divided in cortical (sulcal widening) and subcortical (ventricular enlargement) atrophy. Although the name "cortical" atrophy would imply neuronal loss, there is only little neuronal loss with aging.[49] Sulcal widening may be the result of reduction of myelinated nerve fibers underneath the cortex in the white matter.[49] The nerve fibers that are lost presumably originate from the projecting pyramidal cells in the cortex. However, if there is little loss of cortical neurons, then the projecting myelinated axons must degenerate without the loss of the parental cell body. Subcortical atrophy indicates ventricular enlargement at the expense of white matter around the ventricles (hydrocephalus ex vacuo). Volumetric MRI studies have shown that brain white matter volume decreases with age[50] most likely due to loss of myelin with relative preservation of axons. Given that we do not have a pathological validation of global brain atrophy on MRI, it remains uncertain on which places (cortex or white matter) risk factors act. High blood pressure or homocysteine levels could for example induce neurofibrillary tangles and shrinkage of neurons in the cortex. However, effects such as ischemia in the white matter regions and loss of white matter volume could also be involved in the associations with global brain atrophy on MRI. Detailed segmentation of the brain in gray matter, white matter and cerebrospinal fluid volume and separately investigating the correlations with vascular factors could resolve this problem.

Compared to global brain atrophy on MRI, there is a stronger histological validation for hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI. Volumes of these structures on MRI are strongly positively correlated with neuronal count,[51, 52] and negatively with the extent of the specific Alzheimer pathology, i.e. neurofibrillary tangles and amyloid plaques.[53] The risk factors that we found for hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy act therefore specifically on neurons of these brain structures or on the development of Alzheimer pathology for which these structures are highly susceptible. From the risk factors we studied blood pressure levels, homocysteine, alcohol intake, APOE gene, estrogen receptor α polymorphism and diabetes mellitus were more or less similarly associated with hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI. A notable

difference was insulin resistance, which was strongly associated with amygdalar atrophy but absolutely not with hippocampal atrophy on MRI (chapter 3.3). A recent study also found no association between insulin resistance and hippocampal volumes on MRI[54] but that study did not assess the amygdala. The biochemical properties of the Alzheimer pathology are, to my knowledge, similar in both structures and develop approximately at the same time in the process of Alzheimer's disease.[55] This suggests that differences between neurons of the hippocampus and amygdala result in differential effects of insulin resistance. The density of insulin receptors on hippocampal and amygdalar neurons are slightly different with the hippocampus having a higher density.[56] Possibly, the hippocampus is less sensitive for effects of insulin resistance than the amygdala due to its higher receptor density.

Clinical correlates of brain atrophy

The work we described on risk factors of brain atrophy on MRI started based on the belief that brain atrophy on MRI can be observed early in the process of Alzheimer's disease. To investigate the functional significance of brain atrophy on MRI in the preclinical period, we addressed the relation between brain atrophy and memory performance since memory impairment is the first preclinical neuropsychological sign of Alzheimer's disease.[57] Additionally, we quantified the association between brain atrophy on MRI and risk of dementia and risk of depression.

In chapter 4.1 we report that hippocampal atrophy on MRI of non-demented elderly correlates with worse memory performance. Persons with smaller volumes of the hippocampus on MRI, particularly of the head portion, performed worse on a verbal memory task. Since 1957, the medial temporal lobe has been identified to play an important role in memory function. Selective memory impairment was described after bilateral surgical removal of the medial temporal lobe in patient H.M.[58] However, the medial temporal lobe is a large region that includes the hippocampus, the amygdala and adjacent cortical areas. The precise contribution of each of these structures in memory function is just starting to be disentangled. Moreover, even within a structure, there may exist functional segregation. Response to novelty is, for example, mapped on the head portion of the hippocampus[59] whereas spatial memory is probably located in the posterior hippocampus.[60] The early observable verbal memory decline in incipient Alzheimer's disease is by most researchers attributed to the accumulation of Alzheimer pathology in the hippocampus.[61] Damage to the hippocampus in this stage may go hand-in-hand with complaints of worse memory function and low memory performance. However, whether a person complains or not will also depend on personality traits or social factors. In chapter 4.2 we show that hippocampal atrophy on MRI predicts dementia even when a person did not report memory complaints or had a lower than average memory performance. This suggests that although the Alzheimer process already accumulates in the

hippocampus and can be detectable as atrophy on MRI, persons do not necessarily complain of bad memory or perform worse on memory tests. We found that amygdalar atrophy on MRI also predicts dementia. It is unclear whether in the preclinical phase of Alzheimer's disease amygdalar atrophy has functional correlates. Experiments in monkeys demonstrated that amygdalar damage does not impair memory.[62] In line, we found no pronounced amygdala atrophy in persons with worse verbal memory (chapter 2.5). The amygdala consists of several nuclei which all could have separate functions but, in general, the amygdala functions in emotional information processing and fear conditioning.[63] In Japanese Alzheimer patients, worse memory of a traumatic event arising emotion (earthquake) was stronger correlated to amygdalar atrophy than to hippocampal atrophy on MRI.[64] Other studies showed increased anxiety in Alzheimer patients, which could possibly be contributed to damage of the amygdala by the Alzheimer process.[65]

Clinical studies have shown atrophy of the hippocampus, the frontal lobe and sometimes amygdala in patients with depression compared to healthy controls.[66] Most consistently, this is observed in patients with a long duration of depression. The observation could be caused by hypercortisolemia which is neurotoxic and is present in patients with major depression. However, as the hippocampus, amygdala and frontal lobe, as part of the limbic system, are involved in emotion regulation it may also be that the presence of atrophy poses people at risk of mood disorders or a depression. We studied this latter hypothesis by investigating the longitudinal relation between atrophy and depression in persons who were non-depressed at baseline. While both hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy were not associated with incident depression, frontal atrophy was. These data make it unlikely that atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala precedes a depression in late-life. In line, a recent clinical study showed no hippocampal atrophy in persons who entered the hospital with a first episode of depression but hippocampal atrophy was prominent in persons with multiple episodes of depression.[67] The frontal lobe, in particular the orbitofrontal cortex (gyrus rectus), has a connection to the limbic system and reductions in the gray matter of this area are observed in persons with depression.[68] What actually leads to this gray matter loss is unknown. Most researchers currently adhere to the "vascular depression hypothesis" of late life depression, stating that brain infarcts and white matter damage destruct brain pathways important for normal mood regulation. Hyperintensities in the basal ganglia coexist with a smaller orbitofrontal cortex volume suggesting a common, possibly vascular pathway of both pathologies.[68]

Implications

Our findings were based on persons dwelling in the community who as a group are healthier than patients seen in clinical practice. However, I do think that our findings could have clinical implications. We showed that atrophy on MRI of the hippocampus and amygdala is a strong predictor of dementia independent of neuropsychological performance. In line, clinical studies in patients with mild cognitive impairment previously showed that atrophy of the hippocampus on MRI could predict progression to dementia.[4] In case of finding a high degree of atrophy on MRI as of yet there is no therapeutical intervention available. However, these patients and caregivers can be advised and frequently followed. On the other hand, when finding no atrophy, patients may be reassured that their risk of progressing to dementia is low.[4] Assessing MRI volumes by manual outlining of structures will be too labor intensive to implement in a normal diagnostic work-up. Visually rating of atrophy may be a good alternative[69] or automated segmentation methods[70] can be used.

We identified several risk factors for brain atrophy including vascular risk factors. Currently, it is not common knowledge that brain atrophy on MRI could have vascular determinants. Most frequently, brain atrophy on MRI is regarded as being normal with ageing and only when extensive be reported as indicative of neurodegeneration. Our findings suggest that persons with brain atrophy on MRI should at least be screened for potentially treatable risk factors such as high blood pressure level, diabetes mellitus and possibly high plasma homocysteine levels. It remains however to be demonstrated in clinical trials that treatment of these risk factors reduces the incidence of cognitive decline or dementia.

Suggestions for future research

The research described in this thesis was done in the framework of etiological research on Alzheimer's disease. The approach we took to investigate putative causes of a preclinical biomarker of Alzheimer's disease, in our case brain atrophy on MRI, has not been frequently pursued before. I think that this approach deserves further exploration. The following questions come to mind: which study sample to use? What biomarkers to use? What to do when we have identified a high-risk group?

Particular population-based samples could yield valuable information on the earliest preclinical changes. Clinical study samples are based on people with cognitive impairment and, as such, are further along the process of dementia than persons dwelling in the community. Because twenty-five percent of persons at age of 40 already have some neurofibrillary tangles in the brain,[71] it is important to include persons in this young age range. A drawback of including middle-aged persons is that the incidence of dementia in this age group is very low.

Therefore, in a longitudinal setting, repeated measures of neuropsychological tests should be administered to detect subtle cognitive decline.

The biomarkers tested in the preclinical period can be manifold. Peripheral markers such as plasma amyloid-ß levels[72] or inflammatory markers[73] should be examined. Brain imaging could identify specific brain markers. We only addressed hippocampal, amygdalar and generalized brain atrophy on MRI whereas brain structures such as the entorhinal cortex may be affected by Alzheimer pathology even earlier.[55] Before jumping into assessing this structure by manual outlining, it will be more time-efficient to use automated protocols to label the entire brain.[74] In this way, we might also find other brain regions that previously have been unnoticed in the early development of Alzheimer's disease. For this purpose, high-resolution 3D MRI sequences should be administered on which, besides gray matter, also white matter lesions and brain infarcts can be quantified. Currently, it is beyond the resolution of MRI to visualize amyloid plaques or tangles and we merely see the consequences of these pathologies in terms of macroscopic volumes loss. Promising results have been made in postmortem tissue with high field strength MRI and binding molecules to detect amyloid plaques.[75] Another interesting imaging tool is functional MRI (fMRI) which visualizes functional changes in the brain. In 'at-risk' persons, differences in regional blood flow to brain regions during cognitive testing have been reported.[76] However, the development of paradigms used for fMRI is difficult and results will depend on how sensitive these paradigms are for specific changes in the preclinical phase.

To the extent that preclinical biomarkers predict Alzheimer's disease, they can be used as specific outcome measures in etiologic research. We found several environmental and genetic factors to be associated with brain atrophy on MRI. An interesting lead to further explore is the role of insulin metabolism in the etiology of Alzheimer's disease. In our study, insulin resistance was specifically associated with amygdalar atrophy on MRI but not with hippocampal atrophy or cerebrovascular disease. This suggests that Alzheimer patients with insulin resistance[77] might be a certain subgroup of patients with particularly severe amygdalar atrophy with less pronounced hippocampal atrophy or cerebrovascular disease. Genetic factors likely play a large role in the development of Alzheimer's disease. In interpreting genetic associations with brain volumes at late life, it must be kept in mind that identified genetic variations are present since conception. Some genetic factors may be involved in the development of the brain yet not in the etiology of Alzheimer's disease. The genetic variation in the estrogen receptor α polymorphism in association with amygdalar volumes on MRI may be examined in young populations, as this variation was not associated with Alzheimer's disease.

If we can reliably identify the preclinical period by a combination of biomarkers and neuropsychological tests, disease-modifying drugs, currently under development, could be tried in these people. Biomarkers could help in tracing the effects of treatment. Recently, a ran-

domized trial showed less pronounced hippocampal volume reduction on MRI over time in dementia patients using donepezil.[78] Before disease-modifying drugs are fully developed, clinical trials may study the effect of interventions in vascular risk profile in certain risk groups.

References

1. Breteler MMB. Vascular involvement in cognitive decline and dementia. Epidemiologic evidence from the Rotterdam Study and the Rotterdam Scan Study. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2000; 903:457-65.
2. Scheltens P, Fox N, Barkhof F, De Carli C. Structural magnetic resonance imaging in the practical assessment of dementia: beyond exclusion. Lancet Neurol 2002; 1:13-21.
3. Fox NC, Warrington EK, Freeborough PA, et al. Presymptomatic hippocampal atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. A longitudinal MRI study. Brain 1996; 119:2001-7.
4. Jack CR, Jr., Petersen RC, Xu YC, et al. Prediction of AD with MRI-based hippocampal volume in mild cognitive impairment. Neurology 1999; 52:1397-1403.
5. Bonilha L, Kobayashi E, Rorden C, Cendes F, Li LM. Medial temporal lobe atrophy in patients with refractory temporal lobe epilepsy. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 2003; 74:1627-30.
6. Rauch SL, Shin LM, Wright CI. Neuroimaging studies of amygdala function in anxiety disorders. Ann N Y Acad Sci 2003; 985:389-410.
7. Iqbal K, Grundke-Iqbal I. Alzheimer disease is multifactorial and heterogeneous. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:901-2; discussion 903-4.
8. Pathological correlates of late-onset dementia in a multicentre, community-based population in England and Wales. Neuropathology Group of the Medical Research Council Cognitive Function and Ageing Study (MRC CFAS). Lancet 2001; 357:169-75.
9. de la Torre JC. Alzheimer disease as a vascular disorder: nosological evidence. Stroke 2002; 33:1152-62.
10. Snowdon DA, Greiner LH, Mortimer JA, Riley KP, Greiner PA, Markesbery WR. Brain infarction and the clinical expression of Alzheimer disease. The Nun Study. JAMA 1997; 277:813-7.
11. de la Torre JC, Pappas BA, Prevot V, et al. Hippocampal nitric oxide upregulation precedes memory loss and A beta 1-40 accumulation after chronic brain hypoperfusion in rats. Neurol Res 2003; 25:635-41.
12. Skoog I. Highs and lows of blood pressure:a cause of Alzheimer's disease? Lancet Neurol 2003; 2:334.
13. Launer LJ, Ross GW, Petrovitch H, et al. Midlife blood pressure and dementia: the Honolulu-Asia aging study. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:49-55.
14. Kivipelto M, Helkala EL, Laakso MP, et al. Midlife vascular risk factors and Alzheimer's disease in later life: longitudinal, population based study. BMJ 2001; 322:1447-51.

15. Guo Z, Viitanen M, Fratiglioni L, Winblad B. Low blood pressure and dementia in elderly people: the Kungsholmen project. BMJ 1996; 312:805-8.
16. Waldemar G, Christiansen P, Larsson HB, et al. White matter magnetic resonance hyperintensities in dementia of the Alzheimer type: morphological and regional cerebral blood flow correlates. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 1994; 57:1458-65.
17. Burke WJ, Coronado PG, Schmitt CA, Gillespie KM, Chung HD. Blood pressure regulation in Alzheimer's disease. J Auton Nerv Syst 1994; 48:65-71.
18. Skoog I, Andreasson LA, Landahl S, Lernfelt B. A population-based study on blood pressure and brain atrophy in 85-year- olds. Hypertension 1998; 32:404-9.
19. de la Torre JC. Critically attained threshold of cerebral hypoperfusion: the CATCH hypothesis of Alzheimer's pathogenesis. Neurobiol Aging 2000; 21:331-42.
20. Seshadri S, Beiser A, Selhub J, et al. Plasma homocysteine as a risk factor for dementia and Alzheimer's disease. N Engl J Med 2002; 346:476-83.
21. Vermeer SE, Van Dijk EJ, Koudstaal PJ, et al. Homocysteine, silent brain infarcts, and white matter lesions: the Rotterdam Scan Study. Annals of Neurology 2002; 51:285-289.
22. Lipton SA, Kim WK, Choi YB, et al. Neurotoxicity associated with dual actions of homocysteine at the N- methyl-D-aspartate receptor. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1997; 94:5923-8.
23. Kruman II, Culmsee C, Chan SL, et al. Homocysteine elicits a DNA damage response in neurons that promotes apoptosis and hypersensitivity to excitotoxicity. J Neurosci 2000; 20:6920-6.
24. Berger K, Ajani UA, Kase CS, et al. Light-To-Moderate Alcohol Consumption and the Risk of Stroke among U.S. Male Physicians. N Engl J Med 1999; 341:1557-1564.
25. Ruitenberg A, van Swieten JC, Witteman JCM, et al. Alcohol consumption and risk of dementia: the Rotterdam Study. Lancet 2002; 359:281-6.
26. Farrer LA, Cupples LA, Haines JL, et al. Effects of age, sex, and ethnicity on the association between apolipoprotein E genotype and Alzheimer disease. A meta-analysis. APOE and Alzheimer Disease Meta Analysis Consortium. JAMA 1997; 278:1349-56.
27. DeCarli C, Reed T, Miller BL, Wolf PA, Swan GE, Carmelli D. Impact of apolipoprotein E ε4 and vascular disease on brain morphology in men from the NHLBI twin study. Stroke 1999; 30:1548-53.
28. Bennett DA, Wilson RS, Schneider JA, et al. Apolipoprotein E ε4 allele, AD pathology, and the clinical expression of Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 2003; 60:246-52.
29. Ghebremedhin E, Schultz C, Thal DR, et al. Gender and age modify the association between APOE and AD-related neuropathology. Neurology 2001; 56:1696-701.
30. Behl C, Skutella T, Lezoualc'h F, et al. Neuroprotection against oxidative stress by estrogens: structure- activity relationship. Mol Pharmacol 1997; 51:535-41.

31. Singh M, Meyer EM, Simpkins JW. The effect of ovariectomy and estradiol replacement on brain-derived neurotrophic factor messenger ribonucleic acid expression in cortical and hippocampal brain regions of female Sprague-Dawley rats. Endocrinology 1995; 136:2320-4.
32. Geerlings MI, Ruitenberg A, Witteman JC, et al. Reproductive period and risk of dementia in postmenopausal women. JAMA 2001; 285:1475-81.
33. Geerlings MI, Launer LJ, de Jong FH, et al. Endogenous estradiol and risk of dementia in women and men: the Rotterdam Study. Ann Neurol 2003; 53:607-15.
34. Shumaker SA, Legault C, Thal L, et al. Estrogen plus progestin and the incidence of dementia and mild cognitive impairment in postmenopausal women: the Women's Health Initiative Memory Study: a randomized controlled trial. JAMA 2003; 289:2651-62.
35. Mulnard RA, Cotman CW, Kawas C, et al. Estrogen replacement therapy for treatment of mild to moderate Alzheimer disease: a randomized controlled trial. JAMA 2000; 283:1007-15.
36. Hodgin JB, Maeda N. Minireview: estrogen and mouse models of atherosclerosis. Endocrinology 2002; 143:4495-501.
37. Beral V, Banks E, Reeves G. Evidence from randomised trials on the long-term effects of hormone replacement therapy. Lancet 2002; 360:942-4.
38. Herrington DM, Howard TD, Hawkins GA, et al. Estrogen-receptor polymorphisms and effects of estrogen replacement on high-density lipoprotein cholesterol in women with coronary disease. N Engl J Med 2002; 346:967-74.
39. Herrington DM, Howard TD, Brosnihan KB, et al. Common estrogen receptor polymorphism augments effects of hormone replacement therapy on E-selectin but not C-reactive protein. Circulation 2002; 105:1879-82.
40. Shearman AM, Cupples LA, Demissie S, et al. Association between estrogen receptor α gene variation and cardiovascular disease. JAMA 2003; 290:2263-70.
41. Vitek MP, Bhattacharya K, Glendening JM, et al. Advanced glycation end products contribute to amyloidosis in Alzheimer disease. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1994; 91:4766-70.
42. Gasparini L, Netzer WJ, Greengard P, Xu H. Does insulin dysfunction play a role in Alzheimer's disease? Trends Pharmacol Sci 2002; 23:288-93.
43. Ledesma MD, Bonay P, Colaco C, Avila J. Analysis of microtubule-associated protein tau glycation in paired helical filaments. J Biol Chem 1994; 269:21614-9.
44. Frölich L, Blum-Degen D, Bernstein HG, et al. Brain insulin and insulin receptors in aging and sporadic Alzheimer's disease. J Neural Transm 1998; 105:423-38.
45. Liolitsa D, Powell J, Lovestone S. Genetic variability in the insulin signalling pathway may contribute to the risk of late onset Alzheimer's disease. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 2002; 73:261-6.
46. Farris W, Mansourian S, Chang Y, et al. Insulin-degrading enzyme regulates the levels of insulin,

amyloid ß-protein, and the ß-amyloid precursor protein intracellular domain in vivo. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2003; 100:4162-7.

47. Prince JA, Feuk L, Gu HF, et al. Genetic variation in a haplotype block spanning IDE influences Alzheimer disease. Hum Mutat 2003; 22:363-71.

48. Forstl H, Zerfass R, Geiger-Kabisch C, Sattel H, Besthorn C, Hentschel F. Brain atrophy in normal ageing and Alzheimer's disease. Volumetric discrimination and clinical correlations. Br J Psychiatry 1995; 167:739-46.

49. Peters A. The effects of normal aging on myelin and nerve fibers: a review. J Neurocytol 2002; 31:581-93.

50. Liu RS, Lemieux L, Bell GS, et al. A longitudinal study of brain morphometrics using quantitative magnetic resonance imaging and difference image analysis. Neuroimage 2003; 20:22-33.

51. Bobinski M, de Leon MJ, Wegiel J, et al. The histological validation of post mortem magnetic resonance imaging- determined hippocampal volume in Alzheimer's disease. Neuroscience 2000; 95:721-5.

52. Scott SA, DeKosky ST, Sparks DL, Knox CA, Scheff SW. Amygdala cell loss and atrophy in Alzheimer's disease. Ann Neurol 1992; 32:555-63.

53. Jack CR, Jr., Dickson DW, Parisi JE, et al. Antemortem MRI findings correlate with hippocampal neuropathology in typical aging and dementia. Neurology 2002; 58:750-7.

54. Convit A, Wolf OT, Tarshish C, De Leon MJ. Reduced glucose tolerance is associated with poor memory performance and hippocampal atrophy among normal elderly. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2003; 100:2019-2022.

55. Braak H, Braak E. Neuropathological stageing of Alzheimer-related changes. Acta Neuropathol 1991; 82:239-59.

56. Schulingkamp RJ, Pagano TC, Hung D, Raffa RB. Insulin receptors and insulin action in the brain: review and clinical implications. Neurosci Biobehav Rev 2000; 24:855-72.

57. Petersen RC, Smith GE, Ivnik RJ, Kokmen E, Tangalos EG. Memory function in very early Alzheimer's disease. Neurology 1994; 44:867-72.

58. Scoville WB, Milner B. Loss of recent memory after bilateral hippocampal lesions. J Neuro chem 1957; 20:11-21.

59. Strange BA, Fletcher PC, Henson RN, Friston KJ, Dolan RJ. Segregating the functions of human hippocampus. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 1999; 96:4034-9.

60. Maguire EA, Gadian DG, Johnsrude IS, et al. Navigation-related structural change in the hippocampi of taxi drivers. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2000; 97:4398-403.

61. Fox NC, Warrington EK, Seiffer AL, Agnew SK, Rossor MN. Presymptomatic cognitive deficits in individuals at risk of familial Alzheimer's disease. A longitudinal prospective study. Brain 1998; 121:1631-9.

62. Squire LR, Zola-Morgan S. The medial temporal lobe memory system. Science 1991; 253:1380-6.
63. Hamann S, Monarch ES, Goldstein FC. Impaired fear conditioning in Alzheimer's disease. Neuropsychologia 2002; 40:1187-95.
64. Mori E, Ikeda M, Hirono N, Kitagaki H, Imamura T, Shimomura T. Amygdalar volume and emotional memory in Alzheimer's disease. Am J Psychiatry 1999; 156:216-22.
65. Lopez OL, Becker JT, Sweet RA, et al. Psychiatric symptoms vary with the severity of dementia in probable Alzheimer's disease. J Neuropsychiatry Clin Neurosci 2003; 15:346-53.
66. Sheline YI. Neuroimaging studies of mood disorder effects on the brain. Biol Psychiatry 2003; 54:338-52.
67. MacQueen GM, Campbell S, McEwen BS, et al. Course of illness, hippocampal function, and hippocampal volume in major depression. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 2003; 100:1387-92.
68. Lee SH, Payne ME, Steffens DC, et al. Subcortical lesion severity and orbitofrontal cortex volume in geriatric depression. Biol Psychiatry 2003; 54:529-33.
69. Visser PJ, Verhey FR, Hofman PA, Scheltens P, Jolles J. Medial temporal lobe atrophy predicts Alzheimer's disease in patients with minor cognitive impairment. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 2002; 72:491-7.
70. Duchesne S, Pruessner JC, Collins DL. Appearance-based segmentation of medial temporal lobe structures. Neuroimage 2002; 17:515-31.
71. Braak H, Braak E. Frequency of stages of Alzheimer-related lesions in different age categories. Neurobiol Aging 1997; 18:351-7.
72. Mayeux R, Honig LS, Tang MX, et al. Plasma Aß40 and Aß42 and Alzheimer's disease: relation to age, mortality, and risk. Neurology 2003; 61:1185-90.
73. Sun YX, Minthon L, Wallmark A, Warkentin S, Blennow K, Janciauskiene S. Inflammatory markers in matched plasma and cerebrospinal fluid from patients with Alzheimer's disease. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 2003; 16:136-44.
74. Fischl B, Salat DH, Busa E, et al. Whole brain segmentation: automated labeling of neuroanatomical structures in the human brain. Neuron 2002; 33:341-55.
75. Poduslo JF, Wengenack TM, Curran GL, et al. Molecular targeting of Alzheimer's amyloid plaques for contrast-enhanced magnetic resonance imaging. Neurobiol Dis 2002; 11:315-29.
76. Bookheimer SY, Strojwas MH, Cohen MS, et al. Patterns of brain activation in people at risk for Alzheimer's disease. N Engl J Med 2000; 343:450-6.
77. Kuusisto J, Koivisto K, Mykkänen L, et al. Association between features of the insulin resistance syndrome and Alzheimer's disease independently of apolipoprotein ε4 phenotype: cross sectional population based study. BMJ 1997; 315:1045-9.
78. Krishnan KR, Charles HC, Doraiswamy PM, et al. Randomized, placebo-controlled trial of the effects of donepezil on neuronal markers and hippocampal volumes in Alzheimer's disease. Am J Psychiatry 2003; 160:2003-11.

Summary

Alzheimer's disease is a common disorder in the elderly that is clinically characterized by an insidious onset of memory decline followed by progressive decline in other cognitive domains. The cause of the disease is still largely unknown. From pathological studies it has become clear that damage to the brain occurs long before the onset of symptoms. Therefore, the emphasis of the studies described in this thesis was on brain changes during this preclinical period as visualized with magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) of the brain. The studies performed are part of the Rotterdam Scan Study, a population-based study among almost 1100 elderly who had no symptoms of dementia at time of MRI. On the MRI scans, we visualized the extent of brain atrophy, both generalized brain atrophy and of the hippocampus and amygdala, structures highly affected by Alzheimer pathology early in the disease. By establishing determinants of brain atrophy, we hoped to provide some clues on the pathogenesis of Alzheimer's disease. Addtionally, we studied whether brain atrophy on MRI is clinically characterized by a decline in memory function, and whether it indicates an increased risk of developing clinically evident Alzheimer's disease and depression.

Chapter 2.1 and 2.2 illustrate the relationship between blood pressure and brain atrophy on MRI, both generalized atrophy and regional atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala. Either a high or low diastolic blood pressure level was associated with increased brain atrophy. The biological mechanisms for these associations are still unknown, we provide some possible explanations. Chapter 2.3 focuses on plasma homocysteine levels, as high levels of this amino acid have been associated with clinical Alzheimer's disease. Elderly with high plasma homocysteine levels were found to have more hippocampal and global brain atrophy on MRI. Chapter 2.4 addresses the association between alcohol intake and both cerebrovascular disease and hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI. Light-to-moderate alcohol consumers have a lower risk of dementia compared to abstainers, particularly of vascular dementia. In accordance, we found a lower prevalence of cerebrovascular disease on MRI in light-to-moderate alcohol consumers compared to abstainers. Overall there was no effect of the degree of alcohol intake on hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy on MRI. However, within apolipoprotein E (APOE) ε4 carriers, light-to-moderate alcohol consumers had less atrophy compared to abstainers. This finding is in agreement with recent reports that APOE ε4 carriers who consume light-to-moderate amounts of alcohol have a reduced risk of Alzheimer's disease compared to ε4 carriers who abstain. In chapter 2.5, we studied the effect of the APOE genotype on degree of brain atrophy on MRI. Individuals with the ε4 allele, which is the risk allele in Alzheimer's disease, had more hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy but not more global brain atrophy compared to persons with the common ε3ε3 genotype.

In chapter 3.1, a study on plasma estradiol levels and hippocampal atrophy on MRI and memory performance is described. Based on animal studies showing beneficial effects of estrogen on hippocampal neurons, we formed the hypothesis that higher estradiol levels would be

associated with less hippocampal atrophy and better memory performance. This hypothesis was however not confirmed. The effect of polymorphisms in the estrogen receptor α gene on atrophy and risk of dementia is investigated in chapter 3.2. While the polymorphism was not associated with the risk of dementia, we found that women with certain genetic variations had smaller amygdalar volume on MRI. Chapter 3.3 reports on the association between diabetes mellitus, insulin resistance and atrophy of the hippocampus and amygdala on MRI. Persons with diabetes mellitus had more atrophy on MRI compared to persons without diabetes mellitus. Furthermore, in non-diabetic persons, insulin resistance was associated with amygdalar atrophy on MRI.

Chapter 4.1 provides evidence that persons with more hippocampal atrophy on MRI perform worse on memory performance tasks. In particular, smaller hippocampal head volume was associated with decreased performance on a verbal learning task. In chapter 4.2 we validated in our sample the assumption that atrophy on MRI could be observed in the preclinical period of Alzheimer's disease. Atrophy on MRI of either the hippocampus or amygdala predicted the development of clinical dementia within six years, even when persons were cognitively intact at time of MRI. In contrast, in chapter 4.3 we show that hippocampal and amygdalar atrophy do not predict depression. However, frontal atrophy was associated with an increased risk of depression.

Finally, in chapter 5, methodological issues, the main findings and their implications, and suggestions for further research are discussed.

Samenvatting

De ziekte van Alzheimer is een veelvoorkomende ziekte in ouderen. Patiënten met de ziekte van Alzheimer merken een sluipende achteruitgang in geheugenfunctie waarna verslechtering van andere cognitieve functies volgt. De oorzaak van de ziekte is nog grotendeels onbekend. Uit pathologische studies is gebleken dat schade aan de hersenen reeds lang voor het begin van symptomen aanwezig is. We legden daarom in dit proefschrift de nadruk op veranderingen in de hersenen tijdens deze preklinische periode, zichtbaar gemaakt met behulp van "magnetic resonance imaging" (MRI) van de hersenen. De studies in dit proefschrift maken deel uit van de Rotterdam Scan Study, een studie onder bijna 1100 ouderen die ten tijde van de MRI geen klinische symptomen van dementie hadden. Op de MRI kwantificeerden we zowel gegeneraliseerde hersenatrofie, als atrofie van de hippocampus en amygdala, hersenstructuren die vroeg in het beloop van de ziekte van Alzheimer zijn aangedaan. Door het vinden van risicofactoren voor hersenatrofie, hoopten wij meer inzicht te krijgen in de ontstaanswijze van de ziekte van Alzheimer. Daarnaast bestudeerden we de vraag of hersenatrofie op MRI klinisch gekenmerkt wordt door geheugenachteruitgang, en of het een verhoogd risico op het krijgen van klinische symptomen van de ziekte van Alzheimer of een depressie aangeeft.

Hoofdstuk 2.1 en 2.2 illustreren het verband tussen bloeddruk en hersenatrofie, zowel gegeneraliseerde atrofie als specifieke atrofie van de hippocampus en amygdala. Een hoge- en een lage diastolische bloeddruk stonden beide in verband met meer hersenatrofie. De precieze mechanismen van deze associaties zijn nog onbekend, we geven enkele mogelijke verklaringen. Hoofdstuk 2.3 bestudeert het plasma homocysteine gehalte aangezien een hoge concentratie van dit aminozuur mogelijk een verhoogd risico van de ziekte van Alzheimer geeft. Ouderen met hogere plasma homocysteine concentraties hebben meer hippocampus en gegeneraliseerde hersenatrofie op MRI. Hoofdstuk 2.4 kijkt naar de associatie tussen alcohol consumptie en zowel cerebrovasculaire schade als hippocampus en amygdala atrofie. Ouderen die licht tot matig alcohol consumeren hebben een lager risico van dementie in vergelijking met geheel onthouders, in het bijzonder van vasculaire dementie. In dit kader vonden wij eveneens minder cerebrovasculaire schade op MRI in mensen die licht tot matig alcohol consumeren. Er was geen verband tussen alcohol consumptie en ernst van hippocampus of amygdala atrofie op MRI. Echter, in mensen die het ε4 allel van het apolipoprotein E (APOE) gen hebben, is lichte tot matige alcohol consumptie geassocieerd met minder atrofie. In hoofdstuk 2.5 bestuderen we het effect van het APOE genotype op de mate van hersenatrofie op MRI. Ouderen met het ε4 allel, het risico allel in de ziekte van Alzheimer, hebben meer hippocampus en amygdala atrofie, maar niet meer gegeneraliseerde atrofie, in vergelijking met ouderen met het ε3ε3 genotype.

In hoofdstuk 3.1 beschrijven we een studie naar het verband tussen plasma oestrogenen concentratie, hippocampus atrofie en geheugen functie. Dierexperimenteel onderzoek heeft veelal positieve effecten van oestrogenen op neuronen in de hippocampus laten zien, dus

we formuleerden de hypothese dat ouderen met hogere plasma oestrogenen concentraties minder hippocampus atrofie zouden hebben, en beter zouden presteren op geheugen taken. Deze hypothese konden we echter niet bevestigen. Het effect van een genetische variatie in het gen van de oestrogeenreceptor α op atrofie en risico van dementie werd onderzocht in **hoofdstuk 3.2**. Alhoewel deze genetische variant niet met het risico van dementie in verband staat, hebben vrouwen met een bepaalde genetische variatie kleinere amygdala volumes. **Hoofdstuk 3.3** laat het verband zien tussen diabetes mellitus, insuline resistentie en hippocampus atrofie op MRI. Ouderen met diabetes mellitus hebben meer atrofie op MRI in vergelijking met ouderen zonder diabetes mellitus. In personen zonder diabetes mellitus, is insuline resistentie een risico factor voor amygdala atrofie.

Hoofdstuk 4.1 laat zien dat ouderen met meer hippocampus atrofie op MRI slechter presteren op geheugen taken. Specifiek atrofie van het "head" gedeelte van de hippocampus staat in verband met verminderde prestaties op een verbale geheugen taak. In **hoofdstuk 4.2** bestudeerden wij onze assumptie dat atrofie op MRI tijdens de preklinische periode van de ziekte van Alzheimer aanwezig is. Atrofie van de hippocampus of amygdala op MRI voorspelt de ontwikkeling van dementie zes jaar later, zelfs wanneer ouderen ten tijde van de MRI cognitief goed functioneren. In **hoofdstuk 4.3** tonen wij aan dat hippocampus of amygdala atrofie geen voorspeller is van een depressie. Echter, de aanwezigheid van frontale atrofie op MRI geeft een verhoogd risico van depressie aan.

In **hoofdstuk 5** worden enkele methodologische aspecten, de belangrijkste bevindingen en hun implicaties, en suggesties voor verder onderzoek besproken.

Dankwoord

Dit proefschrift zou er nooit gekomen zijn zonder de inzet en steun van vele mensen die ik hierbij wil bedanken.
Alle deelnemers van de Rotterdam Scan Studie wil ik graag bedanken voor hun geheel belangeloze deelname aan alle onderzoeken.
Mijn promotoren Prof. dr. M.M.B. Breteler en Prof. dr. A. Hofman. Beste Monique, ik ben blij dat je me zes jaar geleden als jong studentje hebt aan durven nemen voor dit onderzoek. Terwijl ik soms nog met mijn hoofd bij de co-schappen zat, stuurde je me altijd snel en gefocust weer de juiste richting van het onderzoek in. Ik heb ontzettend veel van je geleerd in al die jaren en hoop met je te kunnen blijven samenwerken in de nog grotere MRI studie. Beste Bert, de colleges tijdens mijn geneeskunde studie gaf je zo gedreven dat ik eens op de 21ste verdieping ben gaan kijken. Vele goede jaren op jouw afdeling volgden, waarbij je dit enthousiasme voor het onderzoek bleef uitstralen en geïnteresseerd mijn manuscripten beoordeelde.
Prof. dr. P.J. Koudstaal, het snelle, en ook nog eens erg nuttige, commentaar op manuscripten was fantastisch. Ik verheug me erop door jou en Prof. dr. P.A.E. Sillevis Smit te worden opgeleid tot neuroloog.
Prof.dr. M. Oudkerk wil ik graag bedanken voor het beschikbaar stellen van de MRI unit om alle mensen te scannen. Bart en Peter bleven onverstoorbaar alle deelnemers in de avonduren en weekenden scannen. Dr. Eric Achten wil ik bedanken voor zijn hartelijke ontvangst in Gent, waar hij mij het meten van de hippocampus heeft geleerd. Freek Hoebeek, jij hebt je ontpopt tot ware "hippocampus meetexpert". Bedankt dat je door het zetten van de vele, vele rondjes op de MRI scans mij voor RSI hebt behoed.
I would like to thank dr. Ingmar Skoog for the hospitality of his institute in Göteborg, Sweden and the nice collaboration. Prof. dr. M.S. Albert, Prof. dr. J.G.G. Borst, Dr. L.J. Launer, Prof.dr. H.A.P. Pols, thank you for sitting in my thesis committee. All co-authors of the papers in this thesis: thank you for the numerous valuable comments.
Het opnieuw zien van alle deelnemers op de onderzoekscentra liep zeer soepel door de grote inzet van Saskia Hoornweg, Bernadette van Ast, Els Halbmeijer en Ingrid van Vuuren. Anneke en Joke waren op de onderzoekscentra in Ommoord en Zoetermeer aanwezig voor de warme ontvangst van de deelnemers.
De mannen van de automatisering en data management: Eric, Nano, René, Frank, René en Marcel waren onmisbaar voor de dagelijkse computerhulp en het opzetten van het computersysteem in Zoetermeer. Theo, Maria, Lidia, Bettina en Maarten, bedankt dat ik altijd even kon binnenlopen voor een statistische vraag. Marga en Marti, dank jullie voor het vele werk verricht op het secretariaat.

Het afwisselen tussen co-schappen en onderzoek was niet altijd even makkelijk, maar op de afdeling Epidemiologie & Biostatistiek voelde ik me snel weer thuis bij de gezelligheid van vele collega's. Als student kwam ik terecht op een kamer met Jan Cees de Groot, Frank-Erik de Leeuw en Sanjay Harhangi. JeCe en FE hebben me van koffiezet student tot ware sigaarroker en whiskydrinker gemaakt. JeCe, jouw uitspraak "Als het makkelijk was zou iedereen het doen" heb ik tijdens mijn onderzoek vele malen in mijn hoofd gehad. Sarah Vermeer kwam op de kamer om samen met mij het vervolgonderzoek op te zetten. Sarah, dank je voor je strakke organisatie en lijstjes, zonder welke ik waarschijnlijk nu nog niet begonnen was met het zien van alle mensen. Ik kijk er naar uit om weer je collega op de neurologie te worden. Leuk dat je nu bij mij paranimph bent! Ingrid, gezellig dat je een tijd op onze kamer bleef hangen om alle papieren te ordenen, helaas zijn nu echt de plantjes dood... Met de komst van Ewoud van Dijk en Niels Prins veranderde de kamer weer in een mannenkamer met de bijbehorende sfeer. De artsenkamer op de neurologie wordt vast zo gezellig met jullie. Finally, Bess Leroy; I have never seen someone stalk for information so kindly as you do, thanks also for revising the English of the manuscripts.

Buiten de kamergenoten waren er ook nog vele andere mede-promovendi en collegae die de goede sfeer op de afdeling maakten. Een aantal wil ik hierbij noemen. Natuurlijk de medeneuroten: Sandra, Annemieke, Monika, Marianne, Henning, Mirjam, Frank-Jan, Lonneke, Marjolein, Marieke en Michiel waarmee ik de liefde voor de hersenen kon delen. Het loopje naar de genetische epidemiologie op de 22e verdieping leidde altijd tot leuke discussies met Gerwin Roks onder het genot van een kop koffie. Gerwin, ik geef je nu toch gelijk; het is amyloid en niet tau! De genepi opvolgers Anna, Kristel, Marie-Josee en Ingrid hebben me ingewijd in de vele thee smaken. Ingrid bedankt dat ik tijdens mijn co-schap in Breda een logeerplekje had. Met Hok, Simone en Stephanie heb ik naast vele borrels ook nog de laatste promotieperikelen meegemaakt.

Jeroen, hoewel ik geen Apple kocht, was je gelukkig toch bereid vele uren te steken in de layout van mijn boekje. Gwenda, bedankt voor de prachtige tekening op de cover.

Pap en mam, dank voor jullie onvoorwaardelijke steun ondanks dat jullie je wel eens afvroegen wanneer ik nou gewoon arts werd. Mijn broers Rik, Wouter en Koen geweldig dat jullie totaal iets anders dan geneeskunde doen, helaas kunnen jullie niet alle drie naast me staan tijdens de verdediging.

Lieve Martine, de afgelopen jaren waren niet altijd even makkelijk maar jij stond altijd voor me klaar wanneer het nodig was. Bedankt voor alles buiten dit proefschrift.

Publications

den Heijer T, Launer LJ, de Groot JC, de Leeuw F-E, Oudkerk M, van Gijn J, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Serum carotenoids and cerebral white matter lesions: The Rotterdam Scan Study. Journal of American Geriatrics Society 2001;49:642-646.

den Heijer T, Oudkerk M, Launer LJ, van Duijn CM, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal, amygdalar and global brain atrophy in different apolipoprotein E genotypes. Neurology 2002;59:746-748.

den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, Clarke R, Oudkerk M, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Homocysteine and brain atrophy on MRI of non-demented elderly. Brain 2003;126:170-175.

den Heijer T, Skoog I, Oudkerk M, de Leeuw FE, de Groot JC, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Association between blood pressure levels over time and brain atrophy in the elderly. Neurobiology of Aging 2003;24:307-313

den Heijer T, Geerlings MI, Hofman A, de Jong FH, Launer LJ, Pols HAP, Breteler MMB. Higher estrogen levels are not associated with larger hippocampi and better memory performance. Archives of Neurology 2003;60:213-220.

den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, van Dijk EJ, Prins ND, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Type 2 diabetes and atrophy of medial temporal lobe structures on brain MRI. Diabetologia 2003;46:1604-1610.

Hackert VH, den Heijer T, Oudkerk M, Koudstaal PJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Hippocampal head size associated with verbal memory performance in nondemented elderly. NeuroImage 2002; 17:1365-1372.

Prins ND, den Heijer T, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Jolles J, Clarke R, Breteler MMB. Homocysteine and cognitive function in the elderly. The Rotterdam Scan Study. Neurology 2002; 59:1375-1380.

Sijens PE, den Heijer T, de Leeuw F-E, de Groot JC, Achten E, Heijboer RJJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB, Oudkerk M. MR spectroscopy detection of lactate and lipid signals in the brains of healthy elderly people. European Radiology 2001;11:1495-1501.

Sijens PE, den Heijer T, de Leeuw F-E, de Groot JC, Achten E, Heijboer RJJ, Hofman A, Breteler MMB, Oudkerk M. Human brain chemical shift imaging at age 60-90: analysis of the causes of the observed sex differences in brain metabolites. Investigative Radiology 2001;36:597-603.

Sijens PE, den Heijer T, Origgi D, Vermeer SE, Breteler MMB, Hofman A, Oudkerk M. Brain Changes with Aging: MR Spectroscopy at Supraventricular Plane Shows Differences between Women and Men. Radiology 2003; 226:889-896.

Vermeer SE, den Heijer T, Koudstaal PJ, Oudkerk M, Hofman A, Breteler MMB. Incidence and risk factors of silent brain infarcts in the population-based Rotterdam Scan Study. Stroke 2003;34:392-396.

Bakker SLM, de Leeuw FE, den Heijer T, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Cerebral hemodynamics in the elderly. Neuroepidemiology (in press).

Prins ND, van Dijk EJ, den Heijer T, Vermeer SE, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Cerebral small vessel disease and dementia. Archives of Neurology (in press).

Vermeer SE, Prins ND, den Heijer T, Hofman A, Koudstaal PJ, Breteler MMB. Silent brain infarcts and the risk of dementia and cognitive decline. New England Journal of Medicine 2003;348:1215-1222.

About the author

Tom den Heijer was born on February 9, 1976 in Rotterdam. He attended secondary school at the Blaise Pascal in Spijkenisse, which he passed in 1994. That same year, he started medical school at Erasmus University, Rotterdam. He obtained a Master's degree in Medicine in 1999 and started the work described in this thesis at the Department of Epidemiology & Biostatistics of Erasmus University, Rotterdam (Prof. dr. M.M.B. Breteler and Prof. dr. A. Hofman). As part of this project he visited the Institute of Clinical Neuroscience, University of Göteborg, Sweden (head Dr. I. Skoog). In 2001, he obtained a Master of Science degree in Clinical Epidemiology at the Netherlands Institute for Health Sciences for which he followed courses at Tufts University, Boston, USA. In February 2003, he became a medical doctor. March 1, 2004, he started his neurology training at Erasmus MC, Rotterdam (head: Prof. dr. P.A.E. Sillevis Smitt).